1	WORLD TRADE ORGANIZATION LISTENING SESSION
2	Sponsored by the United States Department
3	of Agriculture and the Office of the
4	United States Trade Representative
5	Hosted by the Montana Department of Agriculture
6	
7	MR. PECK: Good morning. We'd like to
8	welcome you to the World Trade listening session
9	that we have this morning. I would like to thank
10	you for your time for coming. We think this is a
11	very important process, and we're privileged to be
12	able to host it here in Bozeman and be able to have
13	folks with me today at the table from the staff of
14	USDA and State Department and Department of
15	Agriculture. And, most importantly, all of you
16	here as we talk about the future of trade not only
17	in this nation but the future for the world in
18	regard to trade issues that are before us.
19	So we welcome everyone here, and this
20	session in Montana is the last of eleven sessions

that are being held around the United States as we

21

- 22 prepare for the next round of negotiations and
- 23 discussions in regard to trade. I'd like to also
- 24 extend our appreciation to our surrounding states
- in our region. I met with them at a trade accord

- 1 meeting last week and these include Colorado,
- 2 Nevada, Wyoming, and Utah are also providing
- 3 testimony and input in regard to the future of
- 4 trade in the United States and in the world.
- 5 Thank you, especially, to the USDR,
- 6 USDA, and USTR for their willingness to hold these
- 7 sessions, for their commitment to work with the
- 8 states and with the citizens from all of our states
- 9 and from this nation to provide input and provide
- 10 guidance and direction, as we have a citizen
- 11 government in the United States and I think this is
- 12 a very important process for us all to have that
- 13 kind of input as we move forward with trade issues.
- 14 At this time, I would like to talk about
- and introduce our panel members. Jim Schroeder is
- 16 to my left. Jim serves as the Deputy
- 17 Undersecretary for Farm and Agriculture Services.
- 18 He is principally concerned with international
- 19 trade and development services and programs.
- 20 Before joining the USDA, he was a practicing lawyer
- 21 in Washington D.C., specializing in international

- trade, commerce, and administrative law matters.
- 23 Mr. Schroeder graduated from the Woodrow Wilson
- 24 School of International Public Affairs at Princeton
- 25 University. He served on active duty as an officer

- 1 in the U.S. Navy, and received his law degree from
- 2 Harvard School of Law. He was born in Illinois and
- 3 spent many summers on his family farm in down state
- 4 Illinois. He is married to former congresswoman
- 5 Pat Schroeder, and they have one son Scott and one
- 6 daughter Jami.
- 7 Also, to my right, is Tim Galvin. Tim
- 8 was named Administrator of the U.S. Department of
- 9 Agriculture Foreign Agricultural Services on
- 10 January 28th of this year. In his position, Tim is
- 11 responsible for supporting FAS, Foreign Agriculture
- 12 Services, and carrying out an array of export
- promotion, trade policy, and development functions
- 14 that fall under the agency's jurisdiction. Montana
- 15 has worked very closely with Foreign Agriculture
- 16 Services in the past and we'll continue to do that
- in the future, and we've had a lot of success in
- 18 helping businesses in our state. Tim has served as
- 19 the Secretary Special Assistant on trade issues
- since October of 1998. Prior to that, he served as
- 21 the Associate Administrator for FAS from 1994 until

- 22 1998. Until his appointment as Associate
- 23 Administrator, Tim was Legislative Assistant to US
- 24 Senator Bob Kerry and was responsible for
- 25 agriculture and trade issues. So you can see his

- 1 background is extensive in trade. He has worked as
- 2 a staff member of the house committee on
- 3 agriculture. Prior to that, he was director of the
- 4 house subcommittee on foreign agriculture,
- 5 research, and department operations. Tim is a
- 6 native of Sioux City, Iowa, he graduated from
- 7 George Washington University of Public and
- 8 International Affairs of Washington D.C. and
- 9 received his masters from Georgetown University
- 10 School of Business. Tim and his wife and children
- 11 reside in Arlington, Virginia. Thank you for being
- 12 here.
- 13 Sharon Lauritsen is with us. Sharon is
- 14 the Director of Agricultural Affairs and she is at
- 15 the office of U.S. Trade Representative, USTR,
- 16 Washington, D.C. She is responsible for a wide
- 17 range of agriculture issues, including trade with
- 18 Canada, the North American Free Trade Agreement
- 19 committee on agriculture, and she is coordinating
- agriculture policies in the new round of
- 21 multilateral negotiations of the World Trade

- 22 Organizatin. We've worked with Sharon extensively
- over the last year as we've dealt with trade issues
- 24 in Montana and with western states in regard to our
- 25 neighbors to the north.

- 1 Prior to joining the USTR, Sharon was
- 2 Associate Administrator for the fruit and vegetable
- 3 programs with the U.S. Department of Agriculture,
- 4 Agriculture Marketing Service. She managed a
- 5 variety of fruit and vegetable marketing services
- 6 including marketing new programs, marketing orders,
- 7 research and promotion programs, and served as the
- 8 agency's international trade policy advisor. In
- 9 previous positions, Sharon was the director of
- 10 government relations for the United Fresh Fruit and
- 11 Vegetable Association and served as a staff member
- of Congress.
- Susan Garros at the end of the table,
- 14 Economic and Commercial Officer Agriculture Trade
- 15 Policy Division of the Economic and Business Bureau
- of the State Department. We are very pleased to
- 17 have the State Department with us today. Susan has
- been an economic and commercial officer in
- 19 Agriculture Trade Policy Division of the State
- 20 Department's Economic and Business Bureau since
- 21 1997. Her responsibilities include food aid and

- trade issues in Latin America and Canada, and
- 23 sanitary and phytosanitary issues. As you know,
- those have been major concerns we've dealt with in
- 25 Montana over the last year.

- 1 Susan joined the Foreign Service in
- 2 1991, her previous assignments included the US
- 3 embassies in Mexico and Brazil. Before joining the
- 4 State Department, she worked at the US Agriculture,
- 5 United States Information Agency, and the National
- 6 Archives, and taught English as a foreign language
- 7 in Mexico. She holds a BA degree in History and an
- 8 MA in International Relations from John Hopkins
- 9 School of Advanced International Studies in
- 10 Washington, D.C. She's a native of Washington,
- 11 D.C.
- So you can see the panel that we have
- before you has been highly involved in trade
- 14 issues, and not just trade issues, but agriculture
- 15 trade issues. And their career and history and
- 16 experience is vital as we continue to have strength
- 17 for agriculture trade as we go through the next
- 18 round of WTO.
- 19 At this time, it is my on honor and
- 20 privilege to introduce a special friend of mine and
- 21 our Lieutenant Governor of Montana Judy Martz.

- 22 Judy is a fourth-generation Montanan, born in
- 23 Big Timber, Montana to ranching parents. She lived
- 24 most of her life in the Butte area, and was elected
- 25 Montana's first female Lieutenant Governor in

- 1 November of 1996. With her agriculture background,
- 2 Judy sees small business retention and development,
- 3 economic growth, and Montana's youth as her
- 4 immediate priorities in the Racicot Martz
- 5 Administration.
- 6 Judy's diverse background is reflected
- 7 in her past goals and personal achievements. She
- 8 was crowned Ms. Rodeo Montana in 1963. I don't
- 9 know if I should use that date, Judy. That same
- 10 year she represented the United States in Japan as
- a member of the US World Speed Skating team, and
- again in 1964 as a member of the US Olympic team.
- 13 It's been an honor and a privilege to continue to
- work with Judy as we work on agricultural issues.
- 15 And at this time, I extend a warm welcome to you
- and if we could receive your testimony at this
- 17 point.
- MS. MARTZ: Thank you, Ralph. And I would
- 19 like to, on behalf of the Governor and myself,
- thank you all for coming to Montana to listen.
- 21 Montana is pleased to work with you, the United

- 22 States Department of Agriculture, the United States
- 23 Trade Representative Office, and the Trade Research
- 24 Center. And we thank you for hosting this
- 25 listening session today.

- 1 Some very important agriculture trade
- 2 issues will be discussed here today, and it is
- 3 critical that each of us actively participate in
- 4 defining the future of the global marketplace.
- 5 Trade issues affect everyone whether directly or
- 6 indirectly. US agriculture is increasingly
- 7 dependent upon exports. We need to ensure that
- 8 existing markets remain open and that we gain equal
- 9 access to international markets.
- Recently, leaders in the European Union
- and Latin America launched negotiations on the
- 12 formation of a free trade zone. It is crucial for
- 13 the United States to continue to form and improve
- similar partnerships while setting the stage for
- 15 export strategies. The western states play an
- 16 important role in that total US agriculture
- 17 production. Exports are essential, not only for
- the agriculture industry, but for this nation's
- 19 future for each of the states' individual
- 20 economies.
- Our farmers, ranchers, food processors,

- and business leaders, if they're going to compete
- 23 successfully for export opportunities, it is
- 24 imperative to have fair and equal access to all
- 25 foreign markets. Montana has stepped forward to

- 1 accomplish just that with our neighbors to the
- 2 north. Montana and Alberta, a province of Canada,
- 3 recently held an agriculture opportunities
- 4 conference to discuss trade barriers and, as
- 5 importantly, opportunities that exist when these
- 6 issues are resolved. Producers on both sides of
- 7 the border agree that the harmonization of the
- 8 agriculture rules and regulations are a necessity
- 9 if we want to develop solid trade relationships.
- 10 Grading, inspection, production inputs,
- 11 health protocols, and financial services are all
- 12 the needs that we have to be addressed in
- decreasing trade restrictions. There is an
- 14 increased opportunity for pilot projects that could
- develop in order to test market access. The
- 16 Northwest Pilot Project on livestock has
- demonstrated how state and national organizations
- 18 can work together successfully to achieve mutual
- 19 goals. We must continue to form these
- 20 partnerships, but we need to be aggressive and we
- 21 need the aggressive support from the Federal

- 22 Government to ensure the success of these programs.
- 23 Government and industry leaders need to build a
- support structure for producers in the continuing
- 25 process to open.

- 1 We have to have open, honest education
- 2 for our citizens. Every effort should be made at
- 3 all levels to increase the availability of accurate
- 4 and complete comparison data between countries. I
- 5 urge you to work with others in our Federal
- 6 Government to help alleviate misconceptions and to
- 7 ensure, through your World Trade Organizatin
- 8 negotiations, that accurate information from other
- 9 countries is available.
- I appreciate this opportunity to voice
- these issues to you, and I hope that our panel
- members will relay the message appropriately to the
- 13 ministerial conference in Seattle. Agriculture is
- 14 the number one industry of Montana, and it is
- 15 extremely important that we make it a number one
- priority in the rest of the world. Thank you for
- this opportunity, and, again, thank you for being
- 18 here this morning.
- MR. PECK: Thank you, Lieutenant Governor.
- 20 Maybe, if we would like to since our time is good
- 21 now and Judy has welcomed the group and provided

- the introductory testimony, maybe the time would be
- 23 good for us to ask each panel member to provide
- some information in regard to their role in this
- 25 discussion and maybe provide some opening remarks.

- 1 Who would like to begin?
- 2 MR. SCHROEDER: Well, good morning. I am
- 3 Jim Schroeder, I am not Gerhardt Schroeder, so I
- 4 will not be talking about German agriculture
- 5 policy. I am absolutely delighted to be here this
- 6 morning and welcome you all to our listening
- 7 session. I want to certainly thank Ralph Peck and
- 8 his talented and lovely staff. Those of us in
- 9 government know that we are only as good as the
- 10 people that work for us, and Ralph is blessed with
- very competent and industrious people.
- Wyoming, Colorado, Montana, I love these
- 13 states. Montana, I first came here as a kid, I
- 14 think the beauty of this state is only excelled by
- 15 the quality of the industry and the people who live
- and work here. I've been privileged in Washington
- 17 to work with your congressional leadership. I've
- spent a lot of time working on China the last few
- 19 years. I've been in China with Max Baucus. Nobody
- 20 has worked harder on opening up the Chinese market,
- 21 particularly for wheat, for the northwest than

- 22 Max Baucus. Conrad Burns, what can I say about
- 23 Conrad? He and I share the same philosophy of
- 24 life, "Take your job seriously, but don't take
- yourself too seriously." Nobody works harder for

- 1 American agriculture than Conrad Burns. I don't
- 2 know Congressman Hill as well, but I am sure he is
- 3 working hard to build on a great record of an old
- 4 friend of mine, a long-time friend, Pat Williams.
- 5 I miss Pat a great deal. So you are blessed with
- 6 good leadership, hard working folks back in
- 7 Washington that have American agriculture right at
- 8 the top of their agendas.
- 9 I hope to return. I certainly want to
- 10 return when Ralph Peck opens his luge run here in
- Bozeman. There's a story behind that. But my
- daughter, who has been studying in
- 13 Cambridge, England, has met a young Australian
- 14 astrophysicist, believe it or not, who will be
- 15 coming out here next month to join the faculty of
- 16 MSU, so, who knows, maybe I'll get back.
- 17 I look forward to this listening
- session. If there's a lesson for this morning's
- 19 meeting, it comes from the gospel according to
- 20 Glickman, and it would go something like this: A
- 21 sound economy depends upon a healthy agriculture.

- 22 And healthy agriculture depends in large part on
- trade. Thank you.
- MS. LAURITSEN: Thank you, Ralph. I want to
- 25 thank all of you for coming out today. This is a

- 1 very important meeting for all of us, as the other
- 2 11 listening sessions have been. I do want to
- 3 spend most of my time today listening to what you
- 4 all have to say. We have a very important meeting
- 5 coming up the end of November, early December when
- 6 the United States hosts and chairs the WTO's third
- 7 ministerial conference. And our position as hosted
- 8 chair will allow us to shape the process and the
- 9 agenda of that round.
- We are now beginning to set a specific
- 11 agenda for agriculture. Broadly speaking, we
- 12 expect to address issues such as reducing tariffs
- and other barriers to our products that we ship
- 14 overseas, promoting fair trade by eliminating
- 15 foreign export subsidies and reducing trade
- 16 distorted supports, insuring greater transparency
- and fairness in state trading, and insuring that
- 18 American producers have the right to effective
- 19 remedies against dumping subsidies and import
- 20 surges.
- We are here to listen to you as

- 22 producers, experts, and people who are involved in
- 23 the food and agriculture industry. We want to hear
- your priorities and understand your first-hand
- 25 problems that you see in international trade, and

- 1 your solutions to those problems as well. The role
- 2 of the USTR is primarily one to provide the
- 3 government leadership in putting forth negotiating
- 4 positions and doing the actual negotiations in the
- 5 WTO. We work hand in hand with the Department of
- 6 Agriculture on agricultural trade issues, we are
- 7 partners together. But we have a broader role as
- 8 we look at all sectors of the American economy as
- 9 well.
- With that, I'd like to close and turn it
- 11 over to Susan.
- MR. GARROS: I'm pleased to be here to
- 13 represent the State Department today. It is an
- 14 interesting opportunity for me to get out into the
- 15 country and hear what perspective people who are
- producing the products that my job is to help
- 17 promote the export of that back in Washington. The
- 18 State Department will be working closely with the
- 19 trade representative and the Department of
- 20 Agriculture in preparing for the next round of
- 21 talks.

22	The close link	hetween	Our (domest	ic
44	THE CHOSE HIR		Oui (aomest	ıυ

- 23 prosperity and our ability to conduct a strong
- 24 foreign policy is very clear. It's also clear that
- 25 trade and, in particular, agriculture trade, has

- 1 become increasingly important to our domestic
- 2 prosperity. So for us, we see that lowering trade
- 3 barriers and insuring access for our exports is an
- 4 important foreign policy role.
- 5 For the first time in multilevel trade
- 6 talks, agriculture will be front and center from
- 7 the very beginning of the process. Our objective
- 8 will be to build on the progress we made for
- 9 agriculture in the Uruguay Round to ensure that the
- 10 rules of international trade will help to open
- 11 markets for our agriculture exports.
- 12 In preparing for the next round, we will
- be using our embassies and ambassadors around the
- world to explain our policies and seek support for
- our positions, as well as, to report back to our
- 16 negotiators on the positions of our trading
- partners. Understanding the views of our trading
- partners and their reactions to our proposals will
- 19 help us shape an effective negotiating strategy.
- But more important than knowing what our
- 21 competitors want from the next round of talks, we

- 22 need to know what our farmers and ranchers want, so
- your perspective will help us shape a policy that
- will have an effective set of rules for the next
- 25 several years. So I'm looking forward to hearing

- 1 from you and to reporting back to senior policy
- 2 makers in the State Department what I've heard from
- 3 this part of the country.
- 4 MR. GALVIN: I would like to say my thanks as
- 5 well to Ralph and the Department of Agriculture for
- 6 putting on this event. And a special thanks for
- 7 the State barbecue last night, we really enjoyed
- 8 that as well. I've been spending a lot of my time
- 9 on the US/Canadian ag relationship and, in fact,
- 10 prior to coming to Montana for this event, I was up
- in Canada for three days of meetings with ag
- officials primarily in Alberta. We had meetings in
- 13 Calgary and Edmonton, and I certainly want to
- 14 encourage the sort of efforts that Lieutenant
- 15 Governor Martz described where Montana and folks
- 16 from Alberta have been getting together to try to
- work through some of the issues that currently
- 18 separate us. As I think you've indicated, though,
- 19 there is a lot that we have in common and we really
- should try to find those areas as well where we can
- work together.

22	I was	quite	involved	last fall	l in th
22	1 was	quite	involvea	iast tai	i in th

- 23 so-called record of understanding that was signed
- between US and Canada in early December, and I
- 25 think we've made some progress under that

- 1 agreement. As you know, when we started out, we
- 2 put together lists of all the issues that currently
- 3 were in front of us and we set about trying to
- 4 resolve those that we could immediately, and where
- 5 we found some issues, take additional time, we at
- 6 least tried to put in place a schedule for working
- 7 through those issues as well. Indeed, I think
- 8 we've made some real progress.
- 9 For example, under the so-called
- 10 Intransit Shipment of Grain Issue, we've seen over
- 11 300,000 tons of wheat and barley, primarily from
- 12 Montana and North Dakota, move through Canada since
- 13 the first of the year. So that initiative, I
- think, has gotten off to a real good start. We've
- also seen, as the Lieutenant Governor mentioned,
- more than 51,000 head of feeder cattle from the
- 17 northwest that have moved under the pilot project
- 18 into Canada during the six-month period, October
- 19 through March. And that's up from just 1,000 head
- 20 over the level of a year ago. So we're seeing some
- 21 progress there as well.

22	But there's	no question	that there's a

- 23 lot of work that remains to be done. It's still a
- simple fact that grain moves much easier to the
- south than to the north. We've tried to set up a

- 1 pilot program under which US grain can move to
- 2 certain elevators in Canada, but unfortunately very
- 3 little has moved under that program to date. We
- 4 also believe we've got a lot of work to do on
- 5 issues such as potatoes. Also on the whole subject
- 6 of pesticides and the different pricing of
- 7 pesticides on both sides of the border, the
- 8 different availability and that sort of thing. And
- 9 we're having a number of good discussions now
- between producer groups, the chemical industry, and
- 11 government regulators to see what we can do to
- better harmonize the whole pesticide regulatory
- 13 environment between our two countries.
- So we think we've made good process on
- 15 the Canadian issues, but it's clear we've got a lot
- of work left to do. We certainly want to encourage
- 17 these sort of efforts between the US states and the
- 18 Canadian provinces. In fact, one other thing we
- 19 did under this record of understanding was to
- 20 establish a so-called consultative committee on
- agriculture, and that's made up of US and Canadian

- 22 government officials. As a part of that, we have
- also set up an advisory committee, and that
- 24 advisory committee is made up of state and
- 25 officials, including the directors of agriculture

- 1 in several of the states as well as two or three of
- 2 the US governors who want to be really involved in
- 3 this issue as well. So we hope to continue to make
- 4 steady progress on those issues between US and
- 5 Canada.
- 6 MR. PECK: Thank you. I think we do have a
- 7 couple more minutes. Maybe -- Senator Baucus is
- 8 going to be joining us, but we got to be sure the
- 9 timing is right. And since we get up later than he
- does in Washington D.C., we have to be sure that
- 11 technology is with us.
- MR. GALVIN: We do have several USDA staff
- here today that have helped with this event.
- 14 Catherine Cornelius, if you want to stand please?
- 15 Alan Hrapskwy with our International Trade Policy
- 16 Division. Marlene Phillips in the back of the
- 17 room, who is with our info division helping to make
- 18 the press arrangements also with our Ag Trade
- 19 Office in Atlanta, Georgia. I think that's
- 20 everybody. Thank you.
- MR. PECK: Then I'd like to also express

- 22 appreciation to my staff at the Department of
- 23 Agriculture that's worked with us. And
- 24 Bruce Nelson, who we will introduce in a little
- bit, is with us today, too. So if you need any

- 1 assistance at all and you can't remember their
- 2 names, look at the name tags. But also look for
- 3 Stacia Dahl over there, holler at Stacia. Or look
- 4 for the Montana gold pin, my Deputy Director is
- 5 here also, Will Kissinger. So we have staff
- 6 members available if you need any assistance, need
- 7 answers to questions, need help with testimony or
- 8 anything like that, feel free to contact them.
- 9 We'll start out today with testimony
- 10 that we'll receive by telecommunications. And we
- think we're going to be on-line here really soon.
- Our Senior Senator from Montana is going
- 13 to be joining us from Washington D.C., and I've
- been really pleased that our delegation from
- 15 Montana has placed agriculture, each one,
- individually and separately, has stated that
- agriculture remains their number one priority in
- 18 regard to the work that they're doing in Washington
- 19 D.C. We are pleased about that, we think that's
- appropriate. Of course, it's very important for
- 21 the difficult times we're all facing right now in

- 22 industry in regard to pricing and the price of
- 23 commodities, it's nationwide the challenges we
- 24 face. There are not easy solutions to that, but
- 25 I'm one that believes that part of that solution

- 1 has to be a very aggressive trade stance. And
- 2 Senator Baucus has led some delegations to
- 3 Argentina and China, he has continued to work with
- 4 Montanans and Montana to work with the World Trade
- 5 Center to continue to build for and strengthen
- 6 trade activities for the State of Montana.
- 7 So we are pleased that he is going to be
- 8 joining us. He regrets that he couldn't be here in
- 9 person, but new technology, when it works, provides
- 10 for the ability for us to actually have his input
- and his testimony to the panel today. So Sharon is
- on the phone and she's hopefully going to get
- 13 something on-line for us in a minute. So if you
- would be patient with us, right at nine o'clock on
- somebody's time, we should have him here. That
- 16 clock says 9:00, mine says two minutes, and Jim's
- 17 says three minutes. So somewhere we're close.
- MR. BAUCUS: It looks like a great day in
- 19 Bozeman, it makes me very, very envious. I'm in
- Washington D.C. and it's not a great day here. Be
- 21 that as it may, I wish I were there with you. I

- 22 also understand this is the fair weekend, I hope
- some of you get a chance to get out to enjoy that
- 24 as well.
- I particularly, though, thank you all

- 1 for coming today to discuss, I think, one of the
- 2 most important, in fact, if not the most important
- 3 issue facing American agriculture. That's trade.
- 4 I want to also thank USDA and USDR for coming to
- 5 Bozeman to hear our concerns. I'm glad to see a
- 6 very strong representation from USDA. I tell you
- 7 folks, enjoy your time in Montana, I'm sure you'll
- 8 agree that you saved the best of your WTO listening
- 9 sessions for the last.
- 10 I'll begin by noting that this next
- 11 round of WTO, the World Trade Organizatin, talks is
- 12 vital. We have to ask ourselves, "How are we going
- 13 to make sure that agriculture is a priority, not
- only a priority, a top priority in the next round
- of the WTO?" How are we going to do that? As we
- 16 move toward the negotiations in Seattle in
- 17 November, we have to realize how critical a time
- 18 this is for agriculture. I wish you folks there
- 19 get a chance to talk to some people in some parts
- 20 of Montana so you realize how dire straights are
- 21 for agriculture in our state, and other high plains

- states, in particular.
- While the rest of the nation experiences
- 24 astounding economic growth and prospers through
- open global trading system, Montana farmers are

- 1 not. Montana farmers and producers around the
- 2 nation are suffering deeply, it is disastrous, and
- 3 have yet to reap the fruits of a free-trade bounty.
- 4 We've got real problems.
- 5 We also know that the European Union in
- 6 Japan will be very rough, they're very rough
- 7 customers, they always are. That means we have to
- 8 stand up and be tough, too, stand tall. And the
- 9 more we stand up together, make our voice heard
- 10 together in the government, the stronger our
- 11 negotiators will be. So I urge all you in the
- 12 audience today, particularly those of us who are
- 13 from home, to be very forceful, be vocal, to be
- 14 very effective in explaining what it is that we
- think makes sense to those folks at USDA and USDR.
- 16 The time has come for us to level the playing field
- in agriculture trade.
- We have not dealt sufficiently with
- 19 agriculture in past trade agreements. I think most
- will agree with that. Thanks to the foresight of
- 21 our negotiators, though, 23 nations participated in

- the last round, the Uruguay Round, on agriculture.
- 23 We find that 23 now bind themselves to reductions
- 24 and tariffs and minimum access for agriculture
- 25 imports, but we must do much more than that.

- 1 The next round, the millennium round, is
- 2 meant to continue the process of reform by focusing
- 3 on new ways to expand market access. This requires
- 4 us to be very creative. We must find a way to
- 5 reduce trade barriers in other countries without
- 6 losing the ability to help our domestic producers
- 7 and cope with the temporary crisis.
- We also need to keep an eye on the
- 9 proposals that other WTO countries will be bringing
- 10 to the table. We know the EU is in the process of
- 11 making reforms to its agriculture policy. But
- 12 according to Ambassador Scher, the EU seems to be
- engaging in something called ABA, that is the
- 14 "Anything But Agriculture" strategy. The Japanese
- also appear to be approaching the round with
- 16 caution as the Japanese always do. Caution to the
- 17 extreme, I might add. And the Cairns Group will
- 18 closely monitor and, I believe, support the
- 19 United States' lead.
- There is a point there. The United
- 21 States must first lead before the Cairns Group and

- 22 others will be willing to join. Countries are
- 23 looking to the United States for leadership on
- 24 trade.
- You here today are the hands-on experts.

- 1 I really urge you to make your voices heard very
- 2 strongly because if you give our negotiators a
- 3 clear picture of our state's needs, they'll know
- 4 much better and will be much tougher during the
- 5 negotiations.
- 6 There are a group of issues that I think
- 7 are particularly important to this conversation and
- 8 I've dealt them the "Key Five." Export subsidies
- 9 is one; market access, second; dispute settlement,
- third; elimination of state-owned enterprises,
- 11 fourth; and safeguard against surges. Now, these
- are all trade maps, there is a lot we must do
- 13 internally. For example, a good safety net in the
- 14 addition of emergency assistance. In addition,
- it's very important for us to reform crop
- 16 insurance. There's a lot we have to do at home.
- 17 But today we're talking about trade, and these
- 18 items that I just mentioned are the trade items
- 19 that we have to focus on because trade, I think,
- 20 for the long term, is going to make a big
- 21 difference, in fact, a even greater difference to

- the viability of farming in our state.
- First, export subsidies. I believe that
- the United States has taken the high road by
- 25 leading by example. We don't have a lot of export

- 1 subsidies in our country. The trouble is our lead
- 2 hurts our American producers. The United States
- 3 has long taken the position that if we reduce
- 4 export of agriculture, we'll get a fair trade
- 5 system. We cannot unilaterally disarm. At the
- 6 time, I knew it was going to be a problem and, in
- 7 fact, it still is because other countries haven't
- 8 reduced theirs. For example, across the Atlantic,
- 9 we find that European Union export subsidies, get
- 10 this, are 60 times greater than ours in the United
- 11 States. To state it differently, about 83 percent
- of the world's export subsidies are European.
- 13 About 2 percent of the world's export subsidies are
- 14 American. So it's clear that the Europeans are the
- 15 big problem here.
- During the 1980s, the United States and
- 17 the EU engaged in an export subsidy war in which
- both members battled to undercut each other's
- 19 prices in the export markets. Remember that? Over
- 20 the decade, because Europeans' export subsidies
- 21 were so much stronger, the US market share declined

- while the European Union market share increased,
- 23 and it increased dramatically. In fact, by the
- 24 mid-eighties, Europe, formally the world's largest
- 25 importer of agricultural products, suddenly became

- 1 the world's largest exporter of agricultural
- 2 products. Believe me, that had nothing to do with
- 3 luck.
- 4 Today, the United States maintains an
- 5 anemic, if at best, export advancement program.
- 6 Authorized at \$500 million a year, EU operates well
- 7 below the Uruguay reduction commitments, it's very,
- 8 very distressing. Our priority must be leveling
- 9 that playing field. Simply stated, all export
- subsidies must be eliminated across the board,
- zero, that's our goal.
- Second, market access. We must be more
- 13 aggressive here, too. Push aggressively onto
- 14 countries to reduce their tariffs, they're still
- very high in many agriculture products. We should
- 16 ensure those countries with the largest tariffs
- 17 make the deepest cuts. No more of this percentage
- 18 reduction, it's going to have to get down to zero.
- 19 By reducing higher tariffs by greater percentages,
- all disparities can eventually be reduced and get
- 21 close to that goal of zero.

- Our biggest access challenge, though, in
- the future will be China, it's also our greatest
- 24 opportunity. I think there's a good chance that
- 25 the WTO agreement with China will be reached this

- 1 year, and it's also my expectation that the
- 2 congress will vote for permanent NTR status for
- 3 China this year so that we have the benefit of a
- 4 good agreement with China. That will finalize a
- 5 big step for agriculture for United States when
- 6 China becomes a member of the World Trade
- 7 Organizatin so that our products, wheat, beef,
- 8 pork, and other States' products, citrus, will all
- 9 see the benefits of open trade.
- 10 A lot of you know that China made
- 11 commitments in agriculture extending to all
- 12 commodities of interest as to the US and to all
- issues from tariffs to quotas to bulk commodities
- 14 and also state trading. It's a great opening for
- 15 Montana wheat and beef after decades of very stiff
- 16 resistance over there. Let me just give you a
- 17 couple of examples. Tariff's in China, on an
- average, on agriculture products is about 50
- 19 percent. But under the agreement, which we'll get,
- 20 I'm confident of that, those tariffs will drop to
- 21 17 percent for pork and 14 and a half percent for

- beef, a huge drop on tariffs on our products that
- 23 are entering China.
- 24 China, right now, currently imports
- 25 fewer than 2 million tons of wheat, that's probably

- 1 because of the Asian economy trouble. But after
- 2 WTO entry, Chinese wheat imports will be at least
- 3 7.3 million tons and rising to an agreement, a
- 4 minimum they've agreed to, of 9.3 million tons by
- 5 2004. This increase is going to help us.
- 6 Finally, China will agree not to provide
- 7 agricultural export subsidies, a very important
- 8 achievement of its own right and a major step
- 9 toward our goal of eliminating export subsidies in
- 10 the next WTO round.
- Third, is dispute settlement.
- 12 Yogi Berra once said, "If the world were perfect,
- 13 it wouldn't be." He said a lot of things, they're
- 14 all good. We Americans, though, have spent a lot
- of time trying to perfect our trading system, and
- 16 it's true we get it a little bit better each time
- and it's a continuing process of continuing
- privilege. But the credibility of the global
- 19 trading system and the integrity of the American
- trade laws depend on the belief that agreements
- 21 made are agreements followed. Now many times, more

- 22 energy goes into negotiating new agreements than
- 23 ensuring existing agreements work. And I believe
- that part of the problem is the WTO dispute
- 25 settlement mechanism, it needs major repair.

- 1 Especially since the most controversial cases, that
- 2 is beef and bananas, are yet to be resolved in a
- 3 matter of compliance.
- 4 To repair the dispute settlement
- 5 process, I would suggest the following: First,
- 6 increase the transparency of deliberations and
- 7 submissions. That's just a fancy term for saying,
- 8 "Hey, make it much more open, less secretive."
- 9 Second, shorten the process. That speaks for
- 10 itself. These WTO dispute settlements take way too
- 11 long. And finally, give special recognition to
- 12 losing parties that quickly change their defensive
- practices for the better. Fourth is the
- 14 elimination of state-owned enterprises. Between
- 15 1994 and 1997, state trading enterprises, get this,
- accounted for nearly one half of the global wheat
- imports, a half. And 33 percent of such wheat,
- 18 exports were handled by two trading enterprises,
- 19 you got it, the Australian and the Canadian wheat
- 20 boards.
- Now, the Canadian Wheat Board has long

- been a thorn in the side of the great plains
- 23 producers, producers who have little or no access
- 24 to information concerning the board's transactions.
- 25 Last year, for example, I traveled to Ottawa, I met

- 1 with Ralph Goodall, the minister in charge of the
- 2 wheat board, and I urged him to simply eliminate
- 3 it. I told him without transparency, distrust in
- 4 market -- otherwise market distortion will prevail.
- 5 He listened, I think he kind of got my message and
- 6 I'm sure he understood the truth in it. I kind of
- 7 got the feeling that maybe the days of the wheat
- 8 board are beginning to be numbered because they,
- 9 too, know that it's very in particular for their
- 10 producers and that they've got problems on their
- 11 side of the board.
- 12 It just simply is time that these STEs,
- 13 these State Trading Enterprises, are prevented from
- 14 circumventing their Uruguay Round commitments.
- Finally, a safeguard against surges.
- 16 Under the agreement on agriculture, a special
- safeguards can be used if low import prices or
- surges in imports threaten to overwhelm producers.
- 19 Just this year, we have seen the need for such
- 20 safeguards to fight off excessive surges, for
- 21 example, in both cattle and land industries. If

- 22 all of us work to open markets, we obviously can
- 23 not be a victim of illegal forms of dumping here at
- 24 home. And for that reason, I'm very glad the
- 25 President, acting on behalf of the United States

- 1 Land Industry, is enforcing the ruling of the ITC.
- 2 But we must continually keep our eyes open for
- 3 other unfair practices and stop them before we
- 4 start.
- 5 The United States remained the most open
- 6 market in the world, I'm convinced of that and I'm
- 7 committed to that. At the same time, we must do
- 8 everything we can to open other markets, and we
- 9 must be sure that our domestic industry is able to
- 10 adjust and adapt to import surges without being
- 11 devastated.
- I would like to add a note about fast
- 13 track. At the end of the day, we clearly will need
- 14 this authority to complete the round. Such
- authority will send a clear message that America is
- 16 coordinated in its trade objectives and will
- 17 negotiate the set goals in mind. Another big
- point, we need the President, we need his
- 19 negotiators to stand up for the needs of American
- 20 producers. The President has to be a lot tougher
- and a lot stronger than he's been.

- I'll conclude by saying, although this
- will be difficult, we've got a lot of momentum
- behind us, we've got a lot of arrows in our quiver,
- but we do need to be tough, we do need to be

- 1 direct. So I urge you all, let our government
- 2 representatives hear your voices, hear from you, so
- 3 we, together, can get the job done and negotiators
- 4 know how important this is. Thank you so very
- 5 much, wish I were there, but I know you're going to
- 6 do an awful lot to help us. Thanks.
- 7 MR. PECK: Thank you, Senator. We appreciate
- 8 the fact that he stepped forward and provided that
- 9 kind of testimony to us today and was able to join
- 10 us via our new technology that's available. It's
- amazing what we can do even in relation to five or
- 12 two or three years ago, to be able to do this kind
- 13 of thing.
- Today we have joining us also, as I
- mentioned, Bruce Nelson, who is the State Executive
- 16 Director of the USDA Montana Farm Services Agency
- and a good, close friend, personal friend. He's
- stepped forward and been willing to help us today
- in carrying forward and working with us to provide
- 20 for the tough job, and that is to keep everybody in
- 21 time and keep the flow of presenters moving

- 22 forward. So please be very gentle to Bruce because
- 23 he's got a very difficult job.
- As I said, he's with the USDA Montana
- 25 Farm Service Agency, he's their Executive Director

- 1 of that agency for the State of Montana. He's held
- 2 that position since 1993. Prior to that, he was
- 3 President of Triangle N Farms, Inc. in Fort Benton
- 4 where he was responsible for all phases of the
- 5 family-owned small grain farm. So he understands
- 6 agriculture in Montana. Previously to farm
- 7 management experience, Bruce worked in Washington,
- 8 D.C. from 1979 through 1980 and was an
- 9 administrative assistant to Congressman Pat
- 10 Williams where he supervised staff in D.C. and
- 11 three field offices in Montana. Please join me in
- welcoming Bruce Nelson and thanking him for what
- he's going to do today.
- MR. NELSON: Thank you, Ralph. Good morning
- 15 everybody and welcome. We really appreciate
- 16 everyone joining us here today and we're looking
- 17 forward to a good session. It's really
- 18 unprecedented that our trade representatives would
- 19 actually travel around the country and visit with
- 20 folks about what's going on and what needs to be
- 21 done in the negotiations before those negotiations

- 22 occur, this is real important.
- One of the reasons that I know this is
- 24 important is because of a high school history class
- 25 that I had that talked about the world and what

- 1 trade is about and how the states and trade can
- 2 hurt people. And I'm happy to say that my high
- 3 school history teacher is actually here today with
- 4 his wife from up in Fort Benton. And the only
- 5 problem is I still feel like I'm being graded here
- 6 today. So, Gene, we're glad you're here.
- 7 I would like to especially thank the
- 8 panelists who joined us here today; Jim Schroeder,
- 9 Sharon Lauritsen, Susan Garros, and Tim Galvin. We
- 10 really appreciate you coming out to Montana. And I
- would also like to thank Secretary of Agriculture
- 12 Dan Glickman; US Trade Representative,
- 13 Charlene Barshefsky; and Peter Scher for sponsoring
- 14 these sessions and giving everybody around the
- 15 country a chance to talk to our trade negotiators
- 16 before these sessions.
- 17 I would like to thank Ralph for being a
- 18 good friend. I think Montana producers benefit a
- 19 lot from the strong working relationship that we
- 20 have between the State Department of Agriculture
- 21 and the federal agencies in Montana. And thank his

- staff especially for the great arrangements here
- 23 today.
- 24 And I would especially like to thank
- 25 Senator Max Baucus, whose invitation to the

- 1 Department of Agriculture and to the US Trade
- 2 Representative led to those folks joining us here
- 3 in Bozeman today.
- 4 Well, we'll get started on what this is
- 5 really all about by first having Tim Galvin, who is
- 6 the Administrator of the Foreign Agriculture
- 7 Service visit with you about some background on the
- 8 World Trade Organization and the actual negotiation
- 9 process that they'll be going through starting this
- 10 fall in Seattle. So, Tim, if you would like to
- 11 come up here, it would probably be a little easier
- 12 for you to work the slides from up here.
- 13 MR. GALVIN: Again, good morning. I would
- 14 like to take a few minutes to set the stage for
- 15 today's hearing. I would like to review the
- 16 importance of trade to agriculture, a role that
- 17 previous trade agreements have played in beginning
- 18 to level the world playing field and our general
- 19 goals for the upcoming WTO round.
- 20 Agriculture exports support nearly
- 21 750,000 jobs. Productions from nearly 1 out of 3

- harvested acres is destined for overseas markets.
- 23 Even in the current downturn, about 25 percent of
- 24 agricultural sales are for export, compared with 10
- 25 percent on average for the rest of the economy.

- 1 96 percent of the world's consumers live outside of
- 2 the US, so exports present one of the best ways to
- 3 increase farm income.
- 4 Access to these foreign customers is
- 5 critical because the US agriculture sector is
- 6 especially reliant on export markets and this
- 7 dependance is likely to grow. Agriculture is
- 8 already more reliant on exports than the economy as
- 9 a whole. US agricultural exports climbed to a
- 10 record of nearly \$60 billion in 1996. And if you
- add fish and forestry products to that total, you
- 12 get almost \$70 billion. And the \$60 billion total
- is up from \$40 billion at the beginning of the
- 14 decade.
- Export value declined the past two
- 16 years, however, and will likely be down for 1999,
- 17 as well, due to record world crop production for
- 18 the past four years, the Asian financial crisis,
- and a stronger dollar. We project exports of \$49
- 20 billion in the current year despite an increase in
- 21 export volume of 5 percent, which I think is an

- 22 indication that continued low commodity prices are
- 23 holding down export values as well.
- Because the 1996 Farm Bill made
- agriculture even more dependant on market returns,

- 1 our export success is likely to be found in those
- 2 commodities where we have a comparative advantage.
- 3 With certain agricultural commodities, such as
- 4 cattle hides, we are already exporting more than 50
- 5 percent of production. Export sales are over
- 6 \$1 million annually for a number of food and
- 7 agricultural products. Especially those major bulk
- 8 commodities where the US enjoys both production and
- 9 marketing advantages.
- 10 Another factor pointing to the
- importance of exports to agriculture is the close
- 12 relationship between farm equity and exports over
- 13 the years. History shows that when exports rise,
- so does farm equity and vice versa. Exports are
- projected to recover, but with nearly 45 percent of
- 16 the world economy outside of the US in depression
- or recession, that recovery is likely to be
- 18 gradual. However, there are some indications that
- 19 a turnaround is underway, such as in South Korea,
- 20 for example.
- A key to expanding export markets and

- 22 increasing our access to customers outside the US
- 23 is through trade agreements. Both the WTO and
- NAFTA agreements helped to expand trade over the
- 25 past five years. Soon after the implementation of

- 1 the Uruguay Round, US agriculture exports reached a
- 2 record high. Of course, many factors were behind
- 3 that performance, and as this slide makes clear,
- 4 exchange rates have a huge influence on export
- 5 levels. But almost all economists agree that
- 6 lowering trade barriers through trade agreements
- 7 has helped increase trade.
- 8 The imports continue to grow as well,
- 9 but agriculture's positive net trade balance
- 10 remains large even though it, too, has narrowed in
- 11 recent years. It is estimated that by the year
- 12 2005, agriculture exports will be about \$5 billion
- more annually than they would have been without the
- 14 Uruguay agreement. Other agreements have produced
- similar benefits. For example, it's estimated that
- in 1994, we sold \$1.3 billion more beef and citrus
- 17 to Japan because of the agreement we negotiated
- 18 with that country on those two commodities.
- 19 The NAFTA agreement has also had an
- 20 impact. Our NAFTA partners, Canada and Mexico,
- 21 have been more important destinations for US

- products, now accounting for over 25 percent of
- 23 total US export sales and surpassing our exports to
- the European Union. We estimate that in its first
- 25 three years, NAFTA accounted for a 3 percent

- 1 increase in exports to Mexico and a 7 percent
- 2 increase to Canada. Last year, US farm exports,
- 3 through our two NAFTA partners, increased by 11
- 4 percent to a new record for both countries at the
- 5 same time that our overall US exports declined by
- 6 6 percent mostly because of the Asian crisis.
- 7 Although recent trade agreements have
- 8 produced real benefits for agriculture, we
- 9 recognize that the playing field is far from level
- and that much more work needs to be done. A major
- part of our strategy to level the playing field for
- agriculture is to be successful in the upcoming WTO
- 13 round of negotiations. To understand where we are
- 14 going in the WTO, it is important to understand
- where we've been. The general agreement on tariffs
- and trade, or the GATT, was established in 1948 and
- 17 set the basic rules for international trade. A
- 18 number of GATT negotiations or rounds took place
- between 1948 and the present, with the most recent,
- 20 the Uruguay Round, concluding in 1994. The Uruguay
- 21 Round established the World Trade Organization

- 22 which is basically a continuation of the GATT
- 23 system.
- The Uruguay Round agreements opened a
- 25 new chapter in agricultural trade policy committing

- 1 countries around the world to new rules and
- 2 specific commitments to reduce levels of protection
- 3 and support that were barriers to trade.
- 4 Agriculture finally became a full partner in the
- 5 multilateral trading system. For the first time,
- 6 countries had to make across-the-board cuts in
- 7 agriculture tariffs. For the first time, export
- 8 subsidies had to be reduced and internal support
- 9 policies that distort trade were capped and
- 10 reduced. New rules set a scientific standard for
- 11 measures that restrict imports on the basis of
- 12 human, animal, or plant health and safety. And a
- 13 new settlement process was adopted, one that we in
- 14 the US have used successfully in a number of cases.
- 15 In fact, the US has filed about one-third of the
- more than 150 cases that have been filed with the
- WTO since its founding five years ago, and that's
- 18 more than any other country.
- 19 For example, we recently won
- 20 dispute-settlement panels against the European ban
- 21 on beef from cattle raised with growth hormones,

- 22 and against the EU's banana import licensing
- 23 regime, as well as, against Japan's restrictive
- 24 quarantine requirements for fresh fruit, and
- 25 Canada's dairy program. Our effort now is to

- 1 ensure that the banana and hormones decisions are
- 2 carried out so that US exporters have the market
- 3 access that they are entitled to under these WTO
- 4 decisions.
- 5 The Uruguay Round agreement was a good
- 6 start. It has already resulted in new market
- 7 opportunities and increased farm exports. But the
- 8 Uruguay Round was just a start and the upcoming
- 9 round of WTO talks are the next step.
- The next round will be launched at a
- 11 ministerial meeting in Seattle on November 30, with
- 12 nearly 130 countries in attendance. The actual
- 13 negotiations will start in early 2000. The full
- scope of the negotiations is yet to be determined,
- but agriculture and services will definitely be
- 16 included. The general expectation is the
- 17 negotiations will last three years, with
- implementation beginning in the year 2004.
- In setting the agenda for the next WTO
- 20 round of agriculture negotiations, we will build on
- 21 the Uruguay Round accomplishments. Although

- 22 tariffs were reduced in the Uruguay Round, they are
- 23 still too high, with some countries maintaining
- 24 agricultural tariffs at 50 percent, while the US
- 25 average is about 8 percent. Our goal is to

- 1 negotiate a further reduction in tariffs. We also
- 2 want to expand market access under tariff-rate
- 3 quotas by increasing the quota amount and
- 4 decreasing the tariff outside the quota.
- 5 Another top priority is the elimination
- 6 of export subsidies. As Senator Baucus indicated,
- 7 the European Union, for example, accounts for about
- 8 85 percent of the total export subsidies used in
- 9 agriculture worldwide, and they are currently
- 10 permitted to outspend the US on export subsidies by
- 11 about 10 to 1.
- We also want to see discipline brought
- 13 to the operation of so-called state trading
- 14 enterprises, which our government-authorized export
- or import monopolies. This monopoly power allows
- 16 STEs to price their products artificially low and
- 17 unfairly increase market share. We'd also like to
- 18 see STEs subject to greater competition or reformed
- so that they operate in a way that's fair and more
- 20 transparent.
- 21 Trade distorting domestic support is

- being reduced under the WTO rules, but these
- 23 subsidies also are too high. A comparison of such
- support shows that globally, domestic support in
- 25 Europe and Japan remains higher than in the

- 1 United States. Our goal for the next round is to
- 2 make sure that such assistance has a minimal impact
- 3 in interfering with markets and distorting trade.
- 4 Programs that encourage farmers to produce
- 5 surpluses without regard to efficiency or
- 6 environmental costs are often maintained by keeping
- 7 out import competition and dumping surplus
- 8 production in world markets.
- 9 Other goals for the next round include:
- 10 Ensuring that health and safety rules continue to
- be based on sound science under the so-called
- sanitary and phytosanitary agreement; and
- 13 establishing rules that allow trade involving new
- scientific innovations, such as trade in products
- 15 of biotechnology.
- Again, we appreciate your attention here
- 17 this morning and we look forward to hearing your
- 18 comments both today and over the months ahead.
- 19 Thank you very much.
- MR. NELSON: Thank you, Tim. It's now my
- 21 pleasure to introduce John Antle. John is the

- 22 director of the Trade Research Center at our host
- 23 institution here today, Montana State University.
- MR. ANTLE: Thank you very much. I had a
- 25 couple overheads to use -- well, here comes the

- 1 overhead projector. I just have a few very brief
- 2 comments on behalf of Montana State University. I
- 3 would like to welcome the distinguished visitors
- 4 from Washington and the rest of the public to this
- 5 important event.
- 6 I was having a conversation a week or so
- 7 ago with one of our producers about trade policy
- 8 and I said, "By the way, next week there's this WTO
- 9 listening session at MSU. People from Washington
- are coming out to find out what you think about
- these issues." And he said, "Really? That's
- 12 different."
- And so I think it is different and I'd
- 14 like to just again commend you for coming here and
- 15 listening to what people think in the region.
- This is important to the region for a
- 17 number of reasons, and I would like to just share a
- 18 few thoughts with you from a regional perspective.
- 19 First, the economy of the northern plains region
- 20 remains one of the most dependant on agriculture of
- 21 any region in the US. This is a fact that I

- think, perhaps, those of you who aren't so familiar
- with this part of the world don't realize. But,
- 24 for example, our farm income opportunities in this
- 25 region are much more limited than in the Midwest

- 1 and the Southeast.
- 2 Agriculture is the leading industry of
- 3 the region, and two commodities, grains and
- 4 livestock, dominate agriculture. That's an
- 5 important fact for us to keep in mind. Second,
- 6 grain producers are exporters, and trade is
- 7 increasingly important to the livestock sector.
- 8 Therefore, continuing the progress begun in the
- 9 Uruguay Round of the GATT towards an open,
- 10 competitive international trading system is
- 11 essential to agriculture, but more generally to the
- 12 economy of this region. That's a fact we have to
- 13 keep in mind as well.
- The Trade Research Center at MSU has its
- mission to provide people like yourselves with
- 16 objective data analysis with which you can make
- 17 informed decisions about these issues. And, Jim,
- 18 if you wanted to just put up the first slide there
- 19 as I proceed. And one of the things I'd like to do
- 20 is just let you know that we have conducted a
- 21 number of studies over the last several years

- 22 related to the issues that you're going to be
- 23 talking about here today including NAFTA, GATT, and
- 24 issues related to wheat, beef, and other
- 25 commodities that are important to the region, and

- 1 we have a number of publications, some of them we
- 2 called policy issues papers, other ones are
- 3 single-page briefings and conference proceedings.
- 4 They're all available on our home page which is
- 5 given up there, it's WWW.TRCMontana.EDU.
- 6 As we will, no doubt, hear today from
- 7 representatives of agriculture in this region,
- 8 there are important concerns that the current
- 9 unfavorable economic conditions in US Agriculture
- and this region's agriculture are caused by trade.
- And we would just like to make two points in this
- 12 regard.
- First, research shows clearly that
- prices in grain and livestock markets are
- 15 determined nationally and internationally. And
- 16 recent grain and livestock prices would prevail
- irrespective of the relatively small amount of
- 18 grain and livestock trade between Canada and the
- 19 United States.
- Second, because this region and the US
- 21 stands to gain so much from progress in the

- 22 upcoming WTO round, we should not let regional
- 23 disputes, such as the recent ones between Canada
- 24 and the United States over livestock and grain
- trade issues, prevent progress in the WTO. That's

- 1 a concern that we have that regional disputes could
- 2 disrupt the making progress in the WTO that we
- 3 think is so important. Jim, if you could just put
- 4 up the other slide.
- 5 I'd just like everybody to know and take
- 6 this opportunity to advertise a little bit more
- 7 that on November 1st and 2nd of this year, we'll be
- 8 sponsoring a conference on the WTO negotiations
- 9 that will focus on issues for agriculture in this
- 10 region. And we're producing a booklet manuscript
- of studies about that topic that we'll be
- 12 publishing before that. And so we would invite you
- all to also come and participate in that conference
- which will be held in Great Falls. And, again,
- welcome to MSU and we look forward to a very
- 16 productive session. Thank you.
- MR. NELSON: Thanks, John. And, now, we'll
- 18 get down to the real business of the day, which is
- 19 hearing from the folks who have come from a long
- ways, in many cases, to share their thoughts on
- 21 trade and the negotiations.

- And it's my job today, as Ralph said, to
- 23 try to make sure that this goes along smoothly.
- 24 And so let me explain how this is going to work or
- 25 how we hope it's going to work. Each presenter is

- 1 going to have five minutes to present and then the
- 2 panel will have an opportunity to ask questions.
- 3 And so if you look close at the schedule, it looks
- 4 like you have eight minutes to speak. Well, I just
- 5 want you to know you don't really. You have about
- 6 five minutes to speak and then some time for the
- 7 panelists to ask questions.
- 8 I know that there's folks who have
- 9 brought written testimony along, and in some cases,
- 10 that's longer than five minutes, so we would ask
- 11 that you summarize the testimony so that you only
- 12 take five minutes in your presentation. But we do
- 13 have Alan Hrapskwy. Alan, would you stand up,
- please, and wave to the folks? Alan will be
- 15 collecting everybody's written testimony. So
- whether or not you get to present that here today,
- it will become part of the record and so folks will
- have a full chance to look over everything you
- 19 would have liked to have said.
- Now, the way this is going to work is
- 21 that we have a timer light up here, and to make it

- simple for those of us in Montana, it's like a
- stoplight, which we don't have a lot of. Here's
- 24 how the stoplight is going to work: The timer
- will be green for the first four minutes of your

- 1 presentation, and then in the last minute, it will
- 2 turn yellow, and then when you're done, it will
- 3 turn red. Now, I want you to know that Janna here,
- 4 who's going to be helping me with this and will be
- 5 timing you, is noted as being pretty darned tough.
- 6 So just a warning to anybody that might think that
- 7 they have an opportunity to speak extra, they will
- 8 have to deal with her and I don't think you want to
- 9 do that.
- Seriously, I would ask that everybody
- 11 respect the rights of everybody to have a chance to
- share their thoughts with us today. We have a lot
- of folks on the agenda and so we want to make sure
- 14 that everybody gets a chance to speak. In order to
- 15 keep things moving along, we've got a couple of
- speaking places up in front here, and I appreciate
- 17 Marta and Dave, who are the first folks on the
- 18 first panel, going up there right now. What we'd
- 19 like to do is I will list the folks in each of the
- 20 groups, if you look at the agenda that was handed
- 21 out, it lists the groups and it lists the speaking

- order. So everybody should know when they're going
- 23 to speak approximately and who they're going to
- 24 follow.
- What I will do is I will call the

- 1 speaker and ask them to speak, and then when they
- 2 finish, I would ask them to, please, after the
- 3 panelists have had an opportunity to ask their
- 4 questions, to go back into the audience. And then
- 5 I will then call the next speaker and the person
- 6 who is going to follow them. And I would ask that
- 7 the person who is going to follow the speaker come
- 8 on up so we can keep this moving along.
- 9 There's going to be two breaks today,
- 10 that is, if we're all good and keep on schedule, at
- 11 10:30 to 10:45, and another one this afternoon from
- 12 2:20 to 2:35. We will have a lunch hour, if we run
- into the noon hour, it means we won't get a full
- 14 noon hour for lunch because we have to start right
- away this afternoon at one o'clock to keep things
- on schedule. There are a number of places here in
- 17 the Student Union Building for folks to eat and get
- a quick lunch, so there isn't really too good a
- 19 reason not to get back on time.
- For folks who are representing the media
- 21 here today, and we really appreciate them joining

- 22 us, you are invited to participate in a briefing
- 23 session during the noon hour. It will take place
- 24 in this room. I would like to introduce, and I
- don't have my eye on her, Marlene Phillips from the

- 1 Foreign Agriculture Service Staff, who you will be
- working with on this briefing. So if you're
- 3 wondering where to go at noon, just keep an eye on
- 4 Marlene and she'll make sure that you have a chance
- 5 to get together with the folks you want to get
- 6 together with.
- 7 I do appreciate that we have sign
- 8 language interpreters here today. For those of you
- 9 out in the audience, they're down on the far right
- 10 end of the platform up here to give those who
- 11 are -- who have a little difficulty seeing or
- hearing to participate in the session as well. We
- are recording the session, so everybody's remarks
- will be part of the record, and we appreciate their
- 15 help today.
- So with that, finally we will go ahead
- and get started. Let me go through the first group
- 18 of speakers again so that everybody knows who's in
- 19 the first group. When this group gets done, we
- will take our first break. We have Marta Ferguson,
- 21 who is the Central Field Representative for

- 22 Congressman Rick Hill; Dave McClure, who is the
- 23 President of the Montana Farm Bureau Federation;
- 24 Leonard Schock, who is the Chair of the Montana
- 25 Wheat & Barley Committee; Mary Schuler, who is the

- 1 National First Vice President of Women Involved in
- 2 Farm Economics; Ken Siroky, Montana producer from
- 3 Roy; Ken Maki, Montana President of the Farmers
- 4 Union; Ralph Peck, Director of Montana Department
- 5 of Agriculture; and John Antle of the Trade
- 6 Research Center here at MSU.
- 7 So with that, Marta, thanks very much
- 8 for joining us and appreciate you and Dave starting
- 9 us out.
- MS. FERGUSON: Good morning. I wanted to
- 11 thank you for bringing this listening session to
- 12 Rural America. And I want to especially thank you
- 13 for having this session in Montana. Thank you,
- also, to all those responsible for organizing this
- event, including Montana State University and
- 16 Montana's Department of Agriculture. I apologize
- 17 that I cannot attend this session in person. I
- 18 have asked Marta Ferguson, my Montana Central Field
- 19 Representative, to submit my statement for the
- 20 record.
- 21 Montana depends on agriculture, a

- 22 renewable resource generating annual cash receipts
- 23 of nearly \$2.5 billion. It leads all other
- 24 industries in providing the base for our economy.
- 25 More than 100,000 Montanans make their living

- 1 either directly or indirectly from farming and
- 2 ranching, about 1 in every 5 jobs.
- 3 Montana agriculture has experienced some
- 4 very tough years. When I visit with other members
- 5 of the congress, I explain the plight of
- 6 agriculture producers with this simple example,
- 7 "In 1978, feeder cattle sold in the high 60 cents
- 8 and a pickup truck cost less than \$8,000. Today,
- 9 feeder cattle still bring somewhere in the 60-cent
- range, but pickup trucks cost over \$20,000."
- Statistics show farm household income
- 12 holding fairly steady, but only because more and
- more families have realized that at least one
- spouse needs to take a job in town in order to make
- ends meet. Unfortunately, many experts predict
- little or no improvement in 1999.
- 17 There are many reasons for this economic
- downturn in agriculture country. Financial
- 19 problems in Asia, Russia, and South America have
- 20 dried up markets. A strong dollar makes our
- 21 products more expensive relative to our foreign

- 22 competitors. American farmers and ranchers rely
- 23 more heavily on foreign markets and workers than
- 24 any other sector of the economy. One out of every
- 25 three acres of cultivated farmland in the

- 1 United States grows for export. Yet ag exports
- 2 have expanded at a slower pace than has trade for
- 3 American manufactured goods and services.
- 4 In my opinion, part of the fault lies in
- 5 the lack of understanding of agricultural issues by
- 6 current trade negotiators. For example, we must
- 7 have agriculture trade reciprocity with our
- 8 neighbors to the north. There was much fanfare
- 9 about the record of understanding between the US
- and Canada announced last December, yet their
- agreement left in place many of the problems
- 12 associated with NAFTA. The people who negotiated
- this agreement either don't understand the trade
- problem or they intentionally disregard critical
- issues.
- We also need transparency of wheat
- 17 pricing in countries like Canada. It is not
- 18 acceptable to me that the Canadian Wheat Board
- 19 continues to resist opening their books while
- 20 American producers suffer from the steady influx of
- 21 Canadian grain. State trading enterprises and

- 22 tariff rate quotas must be closely examined and
- 23 addressed in this round of negotiations.
- 24 American agriculture cannot compete with
- 25 foreign government-owned and -operated industries.

- 1 If steps cannot be taken to lessen the impacts of
- 2 the STEs and TRQs, then concession should be made
- 3 to the United States. In order for the WTO to be
- 4 an effective agent between trading countries, the
- 5 WTO must strictly and quickly enforce trade
- 6 violations. The recent dispute between the
- 7 European Union and the United States over beef
- 8 imports into that region has been an attest of the
- 9 effectiveness of WTO rulings. We need to make sure
- that in future negotiations, significant
- 11 consequences follow trade violations.
- The next round of negotiations must
- 13 further define sanitary/phytosanitary restrictions.
- 14 Look for science-based restrictions and cases where
- 15 SPS is used as a tool to restrict fair trade, and
- 16 then look for ways to seriously address violations.
- 17 The Administration must also take steps to protect
- brand identity and health and safety standards.
- 19 The USDA grade stamp is a perfect example of both
- 20 brand identity and high health and safety
- 21 standards. We must not allow other countries to

- 22 hide behind the brand identity and the health
- 23 standards that our producers and consumers have
- 24 spent millions creating.
- 25 Agriculture issues will be some of the

- 1 most difficult issues to address in the next round
- 2 of negotiations. However, we must aggressively
- 3 pursue fair and equitable trade regarding
- 4 agriculture. Those representing the United States
- 5 at the Seattle Round must fight to eliminate
- 6 direct and indirect subsidies that cause over
- 7 production and disrupt. We must not fall to early
- 8 harvest temptations.
- 9 Given the current situation of
- agriculture, the next round of WTO negotiations
- will play a critical role in the future of American
- 12 farms and ranches. Do not allow the opportunity
- 13 for equitable trade to slip away. It is also
- 14 essential that the Administration aggressively
- pursue anti-dumping measures against those who seek
- 16 to shift their problems on our markets.
- 17 Thank you, I'm getting flashed. And I
- have a written testimony so I'll give it to Alan.
- 19 Thank you. Sincerely, Congressman Rick Hill,
- 20 Representative for all of Montana.
- MR. NELSON: Thank you, Marta. Panelists?

- 22 Thank you, Marta. David McClure from the Montana
- 23 Farm Bureau Federation, State President, from up in
- 24 Lewistown. And then the next speaker will be
- 25 Leonard Schock, who is the Chairman of the Montana

- 1 Wheat and Barley Committee. So, Dave.
- 2 MR. McCLURE: Thank you. Mr. Chairman,
- 3 members of the committee, and distinguished guests,
- 4 I appreciate the opportunity to testify before you
- 5 today regarding negotiating objectives for
- 6 agriculture in the next round of trade talks in the
- 7 WTO.
- 8 For the record, I am David L. McClure,
- 9 farmer/rancher from Lewistown in central Montana,
- and President of the Montana Farm Bureau Federation
- 11 representing 8,500 member families in the Treasure
- 12 State. Our members produce everything you can grow
- in our climate including, barley, oats, durum
- wheat, beef, wool, lamb, corn, sugarbeets, honey,
- and mint. Agriculture is the number one industry
- in Montana, and as a rural state, agriculture
- derives much of the economy and, more important, it
- defines our character and value as a people.
- Montana agriculture depends on access to
- 20 consumers around the world for the sale of over
- 21 one-third of our production. Agriculture is one of

- the few US industries that consistently runs a
- trade surplus posting a positive balance of trade
- 24 since 1960. US agriculture must be represented at
- 25 the negotiating table at the next WTO round in a

- 1 meaningful way with trade negotiating authority to
- 2 ensure that this trade surplus continues.
- 3 The ability of agriculture to gain and
- 4 maintain a share of global markets depends on many
- 5 factors, including maintaining strong trade
- 6 agreements that are properly enforced, enhancing
- 7 the Administration's ability to negotiate increased
- 8 market access for US Agriculture, and building the
- 9 necessary changes to the WTO dispute settlement
- 10 process to ensure timely resolution of disputes.
- Montana Farm Bureau members, like US
- 12 agriculture producers nationwide, are reeling from
- 13 low commodity prices. In 1998, overall revenue
- 14 from agriculture sales in Montana dropped 11
- percent, according to the Montana Ag Statistics
- 16 Service. Anecdotal evidence for '99, shows the
- 17 chances of an even greater drop this year. Given
- an abundant domestic supply in the stable US
- 19 population rate, the job of expanding market access
- and opening new markets for agriculture is more
- 21 important than ever.

22	Agriculture's long-standing history of
23	balanced trade surplus will not continue if we are
24	relegated to the sidelines as new negotiations in
25	agriculture commence. Moreover, global food

- demands is expanding rapidly, and more than 95
- 2 percent of the world's consumers live outside US
- 3 borders. Despite significant progress in opening
- 4 US markets, agriculture in other nations remains
- 5 one of the most protected and subsidized sectors of
- 6 the world economy. In addition, US agriculture
- 7 producers are placed in a competitive disadvantage
- 8 due to the growing number of regional trade
- 9 agreements among our competitors. Global trade
- 10 expansion has significant potential for American
- 11 agriculture and for producers in Montana. But if
- 12 the United States now leaves it to others to form
- 13 new trade pacts and write future rules for trade,
- 14 the US producers, processors, and exporters will be
- 15 severely disadvantaged in the competitive
- 16 marketplace of the 21st Century.
- We urge that trade policies be developed
- and promote the growth in world trade, but not at
- 19 the expense of US producers who have set the
- 20 example for the rest of the world by opening our
- 21 borders to free trade more than any other nation in

- the world. To this end, US negotiators must
- 23 comprehensively address high tariffs, trade
- 24 distorting subsidies, and other restrictive trade
- 25 practices in the new round of negotiations on

- 1 agriculture.
- 2 As our first objective for the next
- 3 round, Montana Farm Bureau supports expedited
- 4 action for the next round of agriculture in the
- 5 WTO. Our market is the most open in the world, we
- 6 urge you that your representatives do not sit idly
- 7 by while our competitors trade openly in our
- 8 market, but deny us access to our markets on
- 9 unequal terms. You must begin the negotiations and
- 10 conclude them as early as possible to put Montana
- agriculture producers on a level playing field with
- the rest of the world.
- To this end, I strongly commend you for
- supporting the goal to complete the agriculture
- negotiations by the end of 2002 to ensure our
- producers get increased market access in a timely
- 17 manner. I urge you to stay the course.
- 18 I see my time is rapidly slipping away,
- 19 so I'm going to skip through some of my written
- 20 testimony and say that Montana Farm Bureau supports
- 21 a single undertaking for the next round, wherein

- 22 all negotiations conclude simultaneously with no
- 23 early results for any sector, including tariff
- 24 reductions for the Asia Pacific Economic
- 25 Cooperation Sectors. The Farm Bureau is very

- 1 concerned with the proposal for what they call
- 2 "early harvest" that has been proposed, wherein
- 3 some agreements might be completed and leave the
- 4 tough issues until the end.
- 5 We have cooperated with and have an
- 6 agreement with 82 other agricultural organizations
- 7 and agricultural production efforts to oppose early
- 8 harvest, and we would like the single undertaking
- 9 to be the process that we use in these
- 10 negotiations. That letter has been signed by all
- 82, and our entire congressional delegation in
- Montana supports our opposition to the "early
- 13 harvest" proposal. Thank you.
- MR. NELSON: Thank you, Dave. Panel?
- MR. GALVIN: Perhaps, just a general comment
- in response to these first two statements.
- 17 Remember the slide you saw, we had 8 rounds from
- 18 1948 until 1994, dealing with only industrial
- 19 products. And so it was the Uruguay Round, for the
- 20 first time, where agriculture got into the game.
- So we want to make progress in this next

- round, we're all anxious to do that. We have to
- 23 remember that it took us a long time to get to
- where we are with industrial products and we've
- 25 really just begun now with agriculture.

- 1 But the second important thing is that a
- 2 lot of those rounds took six years and eight years
- 3 and ten years. There is a commitment here for this
- 4 next round to go three years, which is very, very
- 5 encouraging. We want to make this round not only
- 6 productive, but also timely.
- 7 MS. LAURITSEN: I wanted to address the last
- 8 issue that you raised because I suspect it will
- 9 probably come up a lot today. And that is the
- 10 issue of a proposal that was submitted a couple
- 11 weeks ago for early and ongoing results and has now
- been framed and called "early harvest."
- 13 As we speak, there are discussions going
- on in Washington with USDA, USDR, and other
- departments, to make a decision. Agriculture's
- voice has been heard loud and very clear on this
- 17 particular issue. We're very sensitive to their
- 18 interests, and so we are in the process of deciding
- 19 how to move forward on this in the next couple of
- weeks.
- So I do want to say that your message

- 22 has made it up to Secretary Glickman and
- 23 Embassador Barshefsky, and they are consulting and
- 24 trying to decide how to move forward.
- I do have a question, though, from your

- 1 written statement, and that's in the area of
- 2 biotechnology products. I guess, have you done any
- 3 analysis as to how we can move forward in ensuring
- 4 that we have market access for biotech products
- 5 without opening up the SPS agreement? Because I
- 6 noted that was in your statement as well that you
- 7 don't support reopening of the SPS agreement, and I
- 8 don't think the US government is at a point either
- 9 where we would want to open up the SPS agreement.
- 10 But I was wondering if you have given any thought
- as to how we tackle this problem we're having with
- the EU on biotech in the new round?
- MR. McCLURE: Well, thank you. And, yes,
- 14 that is a concern of ours. We think that the SPS
- agreements are good the way they are and need to be
- 16 enforced. However, the European community on
- bananas, beef, and biotech seems to be lying in the
- 18 face of good solid science, so get to the
- 19 negotiation table and express those concerns to
- them directly. And that's why we're concerned
- 21 about what's called "early harvest." We think that

- agriculture would be the loser if we sign off on
- 23 all the easy issues and leave the tough for last
- because it appears that agriculture is facing those
- 25 tough issues in the negotiation coming.

- I would also say that I also just
- 2 returned from Canada where we met with producers up
- 3 there, and I would like to thank Tim Galvin for
- 4 joining us there. His reports, I think, really
- 5 facilitated our efforts there to address border
- 6 irritants and the problem of unequal access across
- 7 the Canadian border.
- 8 MR. NELSON: Any other questions, Panel?
- 9 Dave, thanks very much. And, again, we want to
- make sure Alan gets a copy of your statements so we
- 11 can get it in the record. I would like to ask the
- presenters to make sure that you're speaking right
- 13 into the mike. Apparently, it's a little hard to
- 14 hear in the back. So, Leonard, when you get a
- chance here, you can talk directly into the mike.
- Leonard Schock, who is the Chairman of
- 17 the Montana Wheat and Barley Committee is next,
- 18 followed by Mary Schuler, who is the National First
- 19 Vice President of Women Involved in Farm Economies.
- 20 Leonard, thanks for coming.
- 21 MR. SCHOCK: Mr. Nelson, distinguished

- 22 members of the Panel, I'm Leonard Schock, a grain
- producer from eastern Montana, and currently the
- 24 Chairman of the Montana Wheat and Barley Committee.
- 25 This committee is a producer-funded checkup program

- 1 in the state, and sister organizations in the other
- 2 states are commonly called Commissions.
- 3 You have before you my formal written
- 4 testimony regarding the WTO provisions that the
- 5 producers of Montana would like the US Trade Office
- 6 to honor. But I suspect at this late date, this
- 7 being the last listening session, that there's
- 8 probably little in my testimony that you have not
- 9 already heard. In fact, the phytosanitary issues
- 10 that some of our partners use as quasi quotas our
- domestic price supports are diminishing in this
- 12 country but continue on with our traders around the
- world in their markets. State trading enterprises
- and the lack of transparency in those and general
- tariff reductions are all what you've heard before.
- The US Trade Representative Office
- probably has the bulk of good position already
- drafted and ready for the table. So I would like
- 19 to talk about an issue that seems to bother a lot
- 20 of Montana grain producers, and that's the attitude
- 21 that we go to these negotiations with.

- In the early days of my farming career,
- 23 I, along with my friends and neighbors, experienced
- 24 the first of five historic trade-related federally
- 25 mandated events; a 1985 Farm Bill and the EEP

- 1 program. EEP is a direct subsidy of US exports for
- 2 the first time, and was intended to send a clear
- 3 message to the world the US can subsidize, too.
- 4 "If you don't stop the practice, we will subsidize
- 5 you into the ground."
- Waiving our big EEP sword, the US went
- 7 into GATT negotiations with a zero tolerance
- 8 subsidies. But when GATT was concluded, we had
- 9 compromised and agreed that a certain level of
- 10 subsidization was okay. But by doing so, we
- 11 legitimatized a practice that we had previously
- held to be wrong, subsidies maybe weren't so bad
- 13 after all.
- 14 And then to compound the error, our US
- 15 congress adopted a concept that the trade war was
- over. And as a result, the US has not maximized
- even the permitted amount of the subsidy.
- 18 After the 1985 Farm Bill, came the
- 19 Canada Free Trade Agreement. The sense that I have
- after all these years that it was a warm up to US
- 21 negotiations to the NAFTA agreement, and both were

- 22 preliminary to the real action of GATT. Now, we
- 23 producers have the fifth agreement that shapes our
- 24 economic reality today, the 1996 Freedom To Farm.
- This bill was designed for farmers to

- 1 receive the reward from the marketplace, not the
- 2 government. The carrot was I could raise whatever
- 3 crops I wanted and the market would tell me what to
- 4 raise, how much, rather than governments mandating
- 5 this. Most producers, like myself, responded. I
- 6 raise several other crops on the farm today,
- 7 safflower, mustard, and peas, probably 60 percent
- 8 of the wheat I raised in the eighties. But they
- 9 all have one thing in common today, none of them
- are worth much.
- In fact, the last decade and a half,
- 12 nothing has changed in agriculture for the better
- 13 of the market place. Before CFA, NAFTA, GATT, the
- 14 1985 and 1995 Farm Bills, US was a residual
- supplier of wheat to the world. We still are.
- 16 Prices were very low in 1985, and they're even
- 17 lower today. In the eighties, the US farmers
- 18 competed not against foreign farmers, but against
- 19 those foreign farmers' governments. And we still
- 20 do today, the European Union with their heavy
- 21 subsidies.

- So my suggestion is simple, adopt a
- 23 clear, simple, beneficial position for US
- 24 Agriculture. I agree strongly, like Mr. Glickman,
- 25 that a strong agriculture economy is good for the

- 1 country. And when you come up with this position,
- 2 stick with it. It's the last-minute compromises
- 3 dictated by the Secretary of State's office or US
- 4 Treasury or EPA that leaves agriculture holding the
- 5 bag. Make sure your position going into this round
- 6 is an economically viable one for our key industry.
- 7 Go after the ratification, put some backbone in the
- 8 negotiating attitude, and don't quit until we get a
- 9 good agreement.
- MR. NELSON: Thank you, Leonard. Panel?
- MR. GALVIN: If I could just respond on a
- 12 couple of points. I understand the feelings on the
- EEP program are very strongly held. It's been our
- position at USDA, based on very careful economic
- analysis, that given the marketplace of the last
- 16 couple years, a really soft demand that we're
- seeing, that using EEP just wouldn't buy us much in
- 18 terms of increased demand. And it would, quite
- 19 possibly, force down prices not just worldwide for
- 20 grain, but here as well. Maybe not so much on
- 21 wheat, but on feed grains, in particular, if we

- were putting out a lot more subsidized wheat that
- 23 was sold not for milling purposes but for feeding
- around the world. So that's been one big concern,
- 25 is the effectiveness of EEP in this sort of very

- 1 flat demand environment that we find ourselves
- 2 today.
- 3 You're right, of course, that the EU
- 4 continues to subsidize their wheat and flour
- 5 exports. Although, even in their case, they're not
- 6 subsidizing as much as they're entitled to under
- 7 the WTO agreement. And, in fact, they've lost on
- 8 wheat and flour exports over the last year, they're
- 9 levels are down quite a bit as well.
- I wanted to also mention some of the
- other tools that we're using, and I think using
- 12 quite aggressively, to help on the export side.
- 13 The first I want to mention is our export credit
- 14 guarantee program. Last year we put out
- 15 \$6 billion, total, in export credit guarantees.
- 16 That's the second highest level on record. And we
- 17 felt that our aggressive use of that program was
- very helpful in allowing us to stay in the game in
- 19 the wake of the collapse of our markets in Asia.
- We think that the export credit program made all
- 21 the difference in export markets like South Korea,

- 22 for example, where it really allowed their import
- 23 system to stay in place and they could keep
- 24 purchasing US commodities.
- The second major tool I wanted to

- 1 mention is our humanitarian assistance programs.
- 2 And, as you may know, in the current year, we've
- 3 got an unprecedented commodity donation program
- 4 underway overseas. And, in fact, wheat is the
- 5 largest component of that, by far. This year we're
- 6 programming about five million metric tons of
- 7 donation for wheat. So I think that's really been
- 8 helpful as well in terms of trying to sustain some
- 9 level of market activity even in the wake of the
- 10 very soft commercial demand. So I just wanted to
- 11 make those couple of general points.
- I did have a question that I would like
- 13 to hear a discussion about during the course of the
- 14 day, and that is on the issue of state trading
- enterprises like the Canadian Wheat Board, and what
- specifically should be our objective toward those
- 17 types of boards in the next round. Should we be
- out to have them abolished or, as I interpret your
- 19 statement, that we instead should be looking to
- 20 impose greater disciplines on them? Like more
- 21 transparency or market disciplines and that sort of

- thing. So I think it would be good to hear some
- 23 specific comment as to whether or not people would
- support abolishing those boards all together or
- 25 whether you would simply like to see more

- 1 discipline in their operations.
- 2 MR. SCHOCK: I think abolishing would be the
- 3 ultimate goal. But in the negotiating process, it
- 4 probably wouldn't happen. So we go for the more
- 5 minor one of making it very transparent and maybe
- 6 they would abolish within their own country's
- 7 borders once people see the true cost of what those
- 8 enterprises are costing the government. So the
- 9 transparency is probably going to happen first.
- MR. NELSON: Panel, any other questions?
- 11 Leonard, thanks very much. Next is Mary Schuler,
- 12 our National First Vice President of Women Involved
- in Farm Economics. While she's here on behalf of a
- 14 national organization, currently today she is a
- 15 Montanan and a neighbor from Dutton. The next
- speaker is Ken Siroky, who is a Montana producer
- 17 from Roy, Montana. So, Mary.
- MS. SCHULER: Ladies and Gentleman of the
- 19 panel, welcome to Montana. I've been to
- Washington, D.C. recently so I hope you're enjoying
- 21 our nice weather here.

- I'm Mary Schuler, a farmer in north
- 23 central Montana. My husband, Dick, and I raise
- small grains, pulse crops, and commercial cattle.
- We struggled through the farm crisis of the

- 1 eighties only to find worse conditions in the
- 2 nineties. The 1996 Fair Agriculture Improvement
- 3 and Reform Act promised us access to expanded
- 4 markets and to increase our income. This hasn't
- 5 happened. And the price of wheat today is 92 cents
- 6 less than it was at this time in 1985.
- 7 I live just off Interstate 15, and see
- 8 the trucks go by daily loaded with Canadian grain
- 9 and cattle. Whether this is a perceived problem or
- 10 reality, it is very depressing to a very depressed
- 11 industry. There's a group of northern Montana and
- 12 Alberta women that have been meeting on a regular
- basis to educate ourselves and also to discuss
- trade policies. We found that the farm crisis is
- not only in the US, it's in Canada also. And I
- 16 read in the paper just this week that in Argentina
- 17 the farmers are hurting, too.
- One of the most important things that
- 19 has come out of these discussions and also at the
- 20 Montana-Alberta Agricultural Opportunities
- 21 Conference is the feasibility of developing a trade

- 22 partnership in which we, who raise the same
- 23 commodities, can work together to market them
- 24 rather than working against each other. We hope
- 25 that you who are listening today will support any

- 1 efforts to further this alliance and help us make
- 2 it a reality.
- 3 Presently, I serve as Vice President of
- 4 Women Involved in Farm Economics. This year we
- 5 selected the following priority issues: Working
- 6 toward opportunities for a fair return on the
- 7 producers' investment through actions that increase
- 8 foreign and domestic trade, enhance opportunities
- 9 for marketing our product at a profitable level,
- 10 providing harmonization of international trade
- 11 regulations, support legislation favorable to
- 12 agriculture producers.
- When we talk trade, we want to make it
- very clear that free trade is not always fair
- 15 trade. American agriculture producers deserve fair
- 16 trade.
- WIFE supports action to effectively deal
- with the negative impact that foreign imports have
- on the profitability of our agriculture industry.
- We urge that the United States impose and enforce
- 21 trade regulations no less stringent than those of

- 22 the various exporting countries with which we do
- business.
- We believe in fair worldwide
- 25 export-import regulations, and insist that there

- 1 are the same strict standards and inspection
- 2 procedures imposed on all imported food products as
- 3 on those produced in the United States. Further,
- 4 we believe that imported food products should be
- 5 withheld from the market until they are tested and
- 6 found to comply with the United States Department
- 7 of Agriculture standards.
- 8 And your question of the state trading
- 9 enterprises, in the process of these CANAM meetings
- we've had, the Canadians are no more happy with
- 11 their Canadian Wheat Board than we are. And we're
- 12 kind of hoping that they will do away with it
- 13 themselves and save us the problem.
- We support timely implementation of fair
- 15 trade agreements including provisions for
- 16 expeditious dispute resolutions, resolution of any
- sanitary and phytosanitary barrier disputes, and
- 18 the resolution of currency differentials and
- 19 fluctuations.
- We understand that fast-track is one
- 21 method of opening global markets and will support

- 22 its use if it will provide safeguards protecting
- 23 grassroots agriculture producers.
- I read in the June 30th FARMWEEK
- 25 newspaper, a comment made at the Indianapolis

- 1 listening session by Barbara Chattin, assistant to
- 2 Ambassador Barshefsky, "Agriculture is clearly
- 3 going to be the heart of the next round of trade
- 4 negotiations." However, my local farm broadcaster
- 5 reported this week that agriculture is being pushed
- 6 aside. Although, we are few in number, may I
- 7 remind you that agriculture is the number one
- 8 industry in this country representing 15 percent
- 9 of the gross national product, providing one out
- 10 of ever six jobs, and each farmer providing food
- and fiber for 128 people. As it's been brought up
- earlier, in 1990, the US exported \$40.2 billion
- worth of farm products.
- 14 As you approach the World Trade
- 15 Negotiations, WIFE recommends that all negotiations
- 16 have representation from agriculture producers. We
- 17 urge you to negotiate trade agreements that will
- 18 not limit the authority of the US congress to
- 19 legislate agriculture products. Thank you.
- MR. NELSON: Thank you, Mary. Panel, any
- 21 questions or comments? Thanks very much, Mary.

- 22 Ken Siroky from Roy, and then the next speaker will
- be Ken Maki, President of the Montana Farmers
- 24 Union. Ken, since you joined us a little bit late,
- 25 I just wanted to let you know we're going about

- 1 five minutes here. I wasn't sure if you heard
- 2 that. And you'll have a chance to submit your
- 3 statement for the record. So thanks for joining
- 4 us, Ken.
- 5 MR. SIROKY: Good morning and thank you for
- 6 providing this opportunity. My name is Ken Siroky,
- 7 and I'm a third-generation rancher/farmer from
- 8 Roy, Montana.
- 9 I'm speaking on my own behalf, but have
- 10 membership in or contribute to Montana Farmers
- 11 Union, Northern Plains Resource Council, National
- 12 Farmer's Organization, Nebraska Center for World
- 13 Affairs, Ox Farm America, and participate in the
- 14 Campaign to Reclaim Rural America.
- 15 I've spent the last three weeks on
- 16 haying equipment thinking a lot about what to tell
- 17 you and was met with frustration. Agriculture's
- 18 frustration and failures can, in part, be traced to
- 19 trade policy. My personal frustration is a
- 20 suspicion that exercises like today are an attempt
- 21 to buy off the rabble cheap and whatever will

- 22 happen with trade policy is already decided.
- It has occurred to me that Charlie
- 24 Tries's legal campaign contributions may well have
- a more positive impact on China's side of the

- 1 China/US trade policy than anything I or my fellow
- 2 citizens have to say here today.
- 3 Nevertheless, I am here and would like
- 4 to call your attention to two sets of locking
- 5 pliers I have here that I recently purchased from a
- 6 Billings area ag supply store. One is an American
- 7 made vice grip brand name, and the other is a
- 8 pretty good quality knockoff import. The US made
- 9 vice grip cost \$11.75; the import, \$2.49; a \$9.26
- 10 difference. Now, this is what apparently we've
- 11 got, I believe what Mr. Schroeder said, from what
- was 50 years of negotiation. I think that's
- 13 interesting.
- I feel there is at most a \$2 or \$3
- 15 quality difference resulting in a price
- 16 undercutting of \$6 to \$7 of the USA product. This
- means that the vice grip business of DeWitt,
- 18 Nebraska has unfairly stiff competition and an
- 19 uncertain future. The people who work there and
- 20 earn a good wage are fewer in number and may not,
- at some point, work at all because of this

- 22 competition and consequently not be able to buy
- what I produce.
- Additionally, the people who make the
- \$2.49 pliers probably aren't earning enough to buy

- 1 what I produce at a high enough level to sustain my
- 2 family and operation in this economy. The people
- 3 who conduct this international business are
- 4 modern-day pirates stealing from both ends of the
- 5 middle. They don't ransack ships anymore, they
- 6 just hire them.
- 7 Free trade is a plan designed by greed
- 8 for greed. It is an inevitable response to the
- 9 side of human nature that tends to acquire,
- 10 control, exploit, take advantage. Greed is one of
- 11 the sins we seek to temper. In trying to bring
- 12 fairness to our common good, tempering greed is one
- of the roles we ascribe to government. In the case
- of free trade, government seems to prefer to aid
- and abet the wrong side.
- These days if a person is opposed to
- 17 free trade, the label "protectionist" and
- 18 "isolationist" is quickly attached. Not true.
- 19 Trade can exist outside the umbrella of free trade,
- and will proceed in a more orderly fashion with
- 21 rules. The rules of free trade are to establish

- 22 the "no rules" idea of free trade. A concept that
- 23 challenges logic. In the real world, the nation
- 24 will continually be seeking advantages and
- 25 establishing trade defenses making the haggling

- 1 over nonrules infinite.
- 2 There are those who say they are for
- 3 free trade as long as there is a level playing
- 4 field. This is an oxymoron. I refer you to my
- 5 locking pliers example. The \$6 to \$7 difference
- 6 between the producer and consumer economies can
- 7 almost exclusively be attributed to two factors,
- 8 labor cost and currency exchange rates. To ignore
- 9 these factors is to unfairly skewer the domestic
- 10 market and unfairly enrich those taking advantage
- 11 of the situation. To account for labor and
- 12 currency exchange rates is to disavow free trade.
- 13 Incidentally, equal access is not a level playing
- 14 field.
- 15 I'm opposed to free trade because it
- transfers wealth from the many to the few.
- I am opposed to free trade because it
- averages our economy in with the others of the
- world. In that situation, our direction is down.
- But lest I be totally negative and
- 21 cynical, I would like to conclude on a positive

- 22 note. I would like to congratulate the trade
- 23 negotiators who defended Chiquita Banana against
- those weasly small banana producers of the
- 25 Caribbean. As a result, the Montana/North Dakota

- 1 Banana Producers Association is pleased to report
- 2 another year of stable net income. Thank you.
- 3 MR. NELSON: Thanks, Jim. Panel?
- 4 MR. GALVIN: Can you indicate where those
- 5 imported vice grips came from, what country?
- 6 MR. SIROKY: I called the store and they
- 7 didn't know. All they assured me was they were
- 8 imported.
- 9 MR. NELSON: Panel, any other questions or
- 10 comments? Jim, do you --
- MR. SCHROEDER: I don't have any questions.
- 12 I really enjoyed your comments very much. I would
- 13 love to make some comments back.
- MR. SIROKY: Feel free, sir.
- MR. SCHROEDER: Just let me say this, and
- 16 this is sort of a general point on the objectives,
- 17 goals of our trade negotiators because that's been
- 18 raised several times. Believe it or not, we don't
- 19 go in some back room sometime and figure out our
- 20 own agendas. This Administration, the last
- 21 administration, the trade negotiators that are in

- the executive branch, and particularly in the area
- of trade and agriculture, is the vast array of
- 24 forces and sources of inputs that we listen to and
- 25 that guide us.

- 1 We have not only sessions like this, we
- 2 have agriculture policy and agriculture trade
- 3 advisory committees, both at the Department of
- 4 Agriculture, as well as, at the USTR. Our congress
- 5 requires, and if we didn't require, we would be
- 6 crazy not to, we consult constantly with our
- 7 elective representatives. So our whole trade
- 8 agenda, our policies, and our goals are the result
- 9 of our whole system of government.
- Now, for a long time, certainly since
- 11 1945 and the end of World War II, but I think you
- can probably go back further than that, you would
- might want to go back to New England traders of
- 14 1700s, freer trade and fairer trade has been a
- 15 general objective of the United States of America.
- We generally prospered under that system and some
- people would oppose that, object to it, it's not
- perfect. But that's where we are today, and I
- 19 think it's probably a balance that's been good for
- 20 us.
- MR. SIROKY: Not in agriculture, sir. If

- you're growing stock options, you'll do well. If
- you're growing anything else, you don't.
- MR. NELSON: Panel? Ken, thank you very
- 25 much. Ken Maki, President of the Montana Farmers

- 1 Union followed by Ralph Peck, Montana Department of
- 2 Agriculture.
- 3 MR. MAKI: I've given copies to him, I hope
- 4 that the panel would have them. Good morning, my
- 5 name is Ken Maki, I'm President of Montana Farmers
- 6 Union. I own a small ranch in the Highwood
- 7 Mountains east of Great Falls. Montana Farmers
- 8 Union is a division of National Farmers Union,
- 9 which represents around 300,000 farm and ranch
- 10 families who make their living growing fiber and
- 11 livestock. And as one of these families, I know
- that my livelihood depends on the price and trade
- policy which allows me to receive a fair and honest
- 14 return in exchange for my labor, my efficiency, and
- my resource conservation practices.
- 16 Although there have been some policy
- shortcomings, we at Farmer's Union appreciate the
- 18 hard work of the USDR, USDA, Secretary of
- 19 Agriculture, and respected staffs. We're all in
- 20 the same battle here as we prepare for the WTO
- 21 ministerial round in Seattle.

- Now, the free trade motto that has been
- 23 used to train our economists and students,
- 24 including me, makes several assumptions that do not
- apply to the real world. For example, the motto

- 1 assumes, number one, competition throughout all
- 2 sectors from input to retail without the
- 3 anti-competitive effects of the concentration. And
- 4 I've handed out a handout by Dr. William Stringer
- 5 from the University of Missouri. You can read it
- 6 in your leisure, but it's 20 pages long.
- Number two, no barriers to trade, or at
- 8 least the elimination of barriers not predicated on
- 9 science-based, health, or safety considerations.
- 10 And number three, relative economic
- stability and equality among all trading partners
- 12 including minimal distortions caused by domestic,
- 13 fiscal, and monetary policies such as currency
- 14 evaluations.
- Now, none of the above are true, so what
- are we trying to do? We're putting farmers out of
- business, I can tell you that. We believe that the
- 18 US is committing a serious transgression by
- 19 attempting to adopt a theoretical model to
- 20 real-world traditions based on inaccurate
- 21 assumptions. And I want to emphasize this because

- 22 I know all of you here, as well as your capable
- 23 staffs, were trained in this model just as I was.
- 24 But I remember the professor asking, "What are
- 25 those assumptions and do those assumptions apply?"

- 1 The raw material industry such as
- 2 lumbering, farming, and ranching hurt first and
- 3 they hurt worst when unsound policies are
- 4 recklessly administered. Please pardon the cliche,
- 5 but back on the ranch, the rubber meets the road.
- 6 Theory is great, but that's exactly what this is is
- 7 theory. And often times, it just doesn't work that
- 8 way in practice.
- 9 We would caution against attempts by US
- 10 negotiators to bargain away American or any other
- 11 nation's domestic farm policies which, in turn,
- depress net farm income. Such policies will force
- 13 family-sized units to go broke and decimate rural
- 14 communities, and that's happening. Perhaps the
- 15 large corporate farming will survive in the short
- 16 run at the expense of the smaller units, but what
- about the long-run picture? Laissez-faire is not a
- 18 beneficial policy for competitive agriculture which
- 19 must operate in a price administered over time.
- 20 This is inconsistent and it's irrational. A free
- 21 market framework is not always the most effective

- 22 way to achieve natural resource conservation or
- 23 environmental protection.
- Multinational food and fiber
- 25 corporations who can move from country to country

- 1 and profit by a trade at all costs will ultimately
- 2 have to answer these questions, but by that time,
- 3 the fabric, and I emphasize, the fabric that helped
- 4 make this nation great will be destroyed. Trade is
- 5 important, but so are our farmers and ranchers.
- 6 And a lot of our members, they feel this run-away
- 7 free trade train ought to be derailed. But I would
- 8 give you a few general observations.
- 9 The Uruguay Round calls for decoupling
- 10 of income supports for producers. We believe that
- decoupled income supports have not been proven to
- be the least trade distorting instruments in all
- 13 economic admissions. For example, decoupled
- 14 payments often lead to higher land values and
- 15 higher cash rent regardless of the commodity grown
- on it. Number two, decoupled payments will not
- 17 necessarily slow consolidation of the units.
- Of the four types of income support
- 19 payments allowed under the green box criteria, we
- 20 feel there should be no restrictions on the type of
- 21 income support and safety net programs designed to

- 22 limit domestic price supports. And we actually
- 23 prefer no further eroding of tariff rate quotas
- 24 especially in beef and sugar, those are important
- 25 to us here.

- 1 And finally, it seems to us there should
- 2 be a green box exemption for coupled,
- 3 commodity-specific, diminimous tariff and trade
- 4 practice. On your form, I have listed 12 specific
- 5 recommendations and I'm not going to go through
- 6 them in the interest of time. But I would ask that
- 7 you listen carefully to the views of farm and ranch
- 8 families whose initiative, entrepreneurship, and
- 9 responsibility to their land and their rural
- 10 communities have helped make the US a premier
- grain, fiber, and livestock supplier for the world.
- 12 Our conservation farming practices corroborate our
- 13 commitment to restore stewardship while meeting the
- 14 most comprehensive environmental standards in the
- world. Our labor and health practices set the
- 16 standard for most nations, and our inspection and
- safety regulations are not even considerations in
- many nations. Farmers Union wants these standards
- 19 kept for our producers and all US citizens. Thank
- you for your time and I would be happy to answer
- 21 any questions.

- MR. NELSON: Thank you, Ken. Panel?
- MR. GALVIN: Ken, I did have a question. On
- your point on beef, you made the comment that we
- 25 should not increase our current import quota on

- 1 beef. Is that your position? And, obviously, we
- 2 wouldn't want to do that on a unilateral basis, we
- 3 wouldn't want to just do it without getting
- 4 something in return, but if we could get something
- 5 in return like lower tariffs in Asia on US beef
- 6 exports, heading in that direction, would that
- 7 change your view at all?
- 8 And I ask the question because right now
- 9 the US is a net importer of beef on a pound basis,
- on a volume basis. But we're a rather substantial
- 11 net exporter if you look at it on a value basis,
- and that's because of all the top quality beef that
- we're sending to Japan and Korea and elsewhere. So
- we are a substantial net exporter in valued terms,
- but we're not in volume terms. But I would just be
- 16 curious in getting your reaction as to whether or
- 17 not we should allow increased imports if we could
- 18 get some offsetting benefits by way of reduced
- 19 tariffs or increased quotas for US beef heading
- 20 overseas?
- MR. MAKI: My understanding is that the

- 22 tariff rate quotas, we're already down in a very,
- very small percentage, as far as beef is concerned.
- 24 And my understanding is, is that a lot of this has
- been negotiated away in years previous, in sessions

- 1 previous. I guess what we're saying, and we don't
- 2 want to see it eroded any further, the main thing
- 3 is, is that here in Montana, we don't process a lot
- 4 of baloney and we don't process a lot of stuff and
- 5 ship it out. And it's been referred to as that
- 6 great sucking sound that comes down out of the
- 7 north and then on to the coast and then it goes
- 8 back up. Our producers don't benefit a whole lot
- 9 from that, but we sure do see a lot of those trucks
- 10 coming down to the south.
- We've got a different kind of an economy
- here, and we think that maybe we shouldn't throw
- 13 the gates wide open. There ought to be some kind
- of a bridle on it because we don't benefit from
- 15 that, we're at the expense of maybe the
- 16 multinational companies who can move to either side
- of the board.
- And, I guess, while I'm talking, I'm
- 19 going to talk to you about STEs. I guess I don't
- 20 have -- we, in our organization, don't have a real
- 21 firm opinion on that because we know this, for

- 22 example, the Canadian Wheat Board is loved by their
- producers in the north and is hated by their
- 24 producers in the south. And I believe the
- 25 transparency should be something that we work for

- 1 and strive for, but who are we going to have be
- 2 this big dog in the playing field? Are we going to
- 3 have it be an STE or are we going to have it be
- 4 Cargill or ConAgra or something like that?
- 5 So I would put my votes with maybe an
- 6 American or maybe a North American Wheat Board,
- 7 something like that, so we got a stabilization in
- 8 the product market.
- 9 MR. NELSON: Thank you. Panel, any other
- 10 questions or comments? Ken, thank you very much.
- 11 The final person on this group would be Ralph Peck,
- 12 the Montana Department of Agriculture. So, Ralph.
- MR. PECK: It makes me nervous coming down
- 14 here and watching you up there because I know -- I
- 15 hope we fed you well last night because a full
- stomach helps with contentment. And I think that's
- 17 what we're all talking about as we deal with trade
- issues, the fact that we have many different
- 19 economies throughout the world that look at these
- 20 issues differently, and a lot of it is based on the
- 21 need for the full stomach.

22	But as	we deal	with that,	there are	some

- 23 issues that you'll hear about today, but I think I
- 24 can summarize in talking about we do have to have
- 25 harmonization of regulations, grading, and

- 1 standards. That's absolutely an issue that I know
- 2 you've been working on, you've got to continue to
- 3 work on, and we do have to have harmonization of
- 4 drugs and chemicals. And we hope that will
- 5 continue to be a top priority because the standards
- 6 and harmonization of drugs and chemicals are an
- 7 important issue to the producers. We can't have
- 8 drug costs at the 20 percent or more below what
- 9 we're paying for them and be competitive when our
- 10 neighbors to the north are able to have that kind
- 11 of competitive advantage.
- 12 And we need to look at and recognize
- 13 regional, cross-boarder, disease-free statuses.
- 14 The fact that we need to be able to move our
- products easily across our boarder to the north as
- 16 they do across our border. And I know you've
- worked on that. Please continue to put that as a
- 18 priority issue.
- We've talked about producer subsidies in
- 20 countries need to be able to encourage development
- 21 in agriculture and safeguard rural communities. We

- 22 can't continue to lose our rural communities. In
- 23 the Uruguay Round, it was agreed that the support
- would be allowed when it was nontrade distorting.
- 25 More work needs to be done in that issue, and I'm

- 1 glad to hear that you are going to move forward in
- 2 that and we continue to need that action.
- 3 European Union, what a phenomenal
- 4 challenge we have. European Union allowed
- 5 \$8 billion for export subsidies in the year 2000,
- 6 while the United States is limited to \$600 million.
- 7 Now, we understand, with those differentials, we're
- 8 dealing with a lot of countries that form the
- 9 European Union, we're dealing with a lot of states
- 10 that form the United States. So we have to
- 11 continue to have our strength of the United States'
- 12 position to continue to deal with the
- 13 European Union issues.
- 14 You'll hear from Herb Karst here in a
- 15 few minutes, and Herb has been working on that with
- 16 the National Barley Growers and as a producer for
- 17 years and has some interesting tails to tell. So
- 18 continued excessive use of export subsidies by the
- 19 European Union erodes the competitiveness of, of
- 20 course, our agriculture industry. But on top of
- 21 that, they say they don't care, take us to task,

- but we're going to represent our emotionalism.
- But it's in the press when it comes to
- talking about hormones, how Montana beef has all of
- 25 this stuff that's injected, and the insides of our

- 1 animals are falling out in feed lots. Now, I read
- 2 an article that way and it was incredible that we
- 3 would have a press that would play that kind of
- 4 emotionalism and that kind of flamboyancy, that
- 5 would stoop to those kind of things, and then you
- 6 get to deal with that when you go sit at the
- 7 negotiation table. So be strong and continue to
- 8 work for the limitation of nontariff barriers.
- 9 Phytosanitary, sanitary issues are
- 10 continuing to surge forward. We formed negotiating
- agreements, we work hard on that, and then who
- 12 enforces it? So we hope that the Foreign Ag
- 13 Service and Jim and Sharon and Susan can unite
- 14 forces in making sure our US Department of
- 15 Agriculture does have oversight and does enforce
- and promote information, not just transfer what a
- 17 foreign country brings forward to us and say these
- are the standards moving into our country. But,
- 19 actually, we'll look at those negotiations and say
- 20 we can't continue to have you violate those and
- 21 take a strong stance on behalf of the producers

- because it is too costly for individual producer
- 23 groups to step forward with millions of dollars to
- come out of producers' pockets when they aren't
- 25 making an equitable return on their investment. To

- 1 move those issues forward, we've got to step
- 2 forward and do that.
- 3 Biochemical issues, market access
- 4 issues, we can go on down the list, you'll hear
- 5 those issues today. We thank you very much for
- 6 coming to Montana. We know you are the ones that
- 7 are going to be involved in these negotiations and
- 8 it's a privilege that you are here to listen to
- 9 these concerns because you are going to be at the
- 10 table working on them. So, thank you.
- MR. NELSON: Panel, any questions or
- 12 comments? Okay, well, thank you, again. We're
- 13 going to take about a 10-minute break. There are
- 14 refreshments at the door. The first two folks on
- 15 the next panel are Herb Karst and Bill Gertz.
- 16 (Whereupon, a short recess
- in the proceedings was
- taken.)
- MR. NELSON: Herb Karst is the past President
- 20 of the National Barley Growers Association from
- 21 Sunburst. Bill Goertz from Dodson, who is the

- 22 President of the Montana Grain Growers Association.
- 23 Henry Ficken, who is a producer from the Kalispell
- 24 area. Rick Dorn, President of the American Sugar
- 25 Beet Growers. Sid Schutter of the National Potato

- 1 Board. Dean Hoff, Vice-Chairwoman Northern Plains
- 2 Resource Council, also representing the Dawson
- 3 Resource Council. Keith Bales, President of the
- 4 Montana Stock Growers Association. Nancy Keenan,
- 5 Montana Superintendent of Public Instruction.
- 6 And, again, anybody who wants to submit
- 7 testimony or information for the records but is not
- 8 doing a presentation is more than welcome to do
- 9 that if you would please give the written material
- 10 to Alan Hrapskwy. Wave to everybody, Alan, so they
- 11 know you're still there.
- With that, Herb Karst who is the Past
- 13 President of the National Barley Growers
- 14 Association.
- MR. KARST: Thanks, Bruce, and welcome to our
- 16 panelists and friends from Washington. We are glad
- to have you and be meeting with you on our turf for
- 18 a change.
- 19 If agriculture is facing a crisis in
- 20 international trade, then the barley industry
- should be the poster child of that crisis. We are

- 22 at the mercy of the remnants of two huge dinosaurs
- 23 from the nationalist grain policies of a past era,
- that is, state trading and the supply stimulating
- subsidies of foreign governments.

- 1 The past ten years have seen trade
- 2 agreements that started world barley producers on a
- 3 path to market-driven agriculture. But a close
- 4 look at the present situation makes one realize
- 5 that we are stuck half way, not even half way, to
- 6 such a worthy goal. And we are left with few trade
- 7 protections while the small curbs of the
- 8 Uruguay Round placed on our competitors has been
- 9 little deterrent in their ability to over produce
- and then to market and deliver it in a predatory
- 11 manner.
- Remember, the goal of the Uruguay Round
- was a coordinated pathway to a market-based world
- 14 grain supply. However, these are the facts for
- barley: In 1994 and 1995, the European Union
- produced about 43 million metric tons of barley.
- 17 Now, five years later, after the implementation of
- 18 the last round, the production has skyrocketed to
- 19 53 million metric tons of barley, an increase of 10
- 20 million metric tons, or more than the total US
- 21 production of about 8 million metric tons. And

- 22 nearly all this increased production is reflected
- 23 in higher carry over stocks and was produced at the
- 24 time when the EU -- or the world prices were less
- 25 than the EU Intervention price. Thus, this was

- 1 production that the market was not calling for.
- 2 Obviously, something has to be done to further curb
- 3 the government's ability to use production
- 4 stimulating subsidies.
- 5 The Uruguay Round also contained a
- 6 negotiated reduction in export subsidies. In fact,
- 7 the first five years of the agreement saw a world
- 8 almost free of export subsidies for barley. But
- 9 this only permitted the European Union to bankroll
- those unused subsidies, and now they are using
- 11 excessive subsidies to get rid of the surplus
- 12 production of the last two marketing years. It's
- incredible that within the last year, we saw
- subsidies of almost \$80 per ton being used on
- barley, which is as much of the total value that
- 16 that barley had in the world market. Incredible.
- What has been the corresponding effect
- on US production of exports these past five years?
- 19 Our production rose in the early years of
- 20 implementation due to rising prices, but it has
- 21 since fallen as prices have sunk below costs.

- What's alarming is in 1999, barley plantings are
- 23 expected to decrease or did decrease about
- 24 17 percent. And yet even this drastic reduction in
- 25 our ability to produce is expected to have no

- 1 effect on barley prices. We're responding, we're
- 2 doing the right things, but the market effect isn't
- 3 there because of these other market impacts.
- 4 Also, as the European Union began to use
- 5 the increased use of export subsidies, we have been
- 6 almost completely shut out of world barley markets
- 7 that we once enjoyed; those markets in North
- 8 Africa, in the Middle East, and Central and South
- 9 America. Thus, as markets weakened, we became a
- 10 residual supplier in spite of our comparative
- 11 advantage in production or in freight costs of
- these markets.
- But is the EU the only reason US barley
- production is at the brink of extinction? No, but
- while the Uruguay Round at least tried to
- 16 discipline these subsidies, it left an equally
- 17 market distorting force virtually alone, and that
- 18 is state trading. While the barley acres in Canada
- 19 do respond to market forces as the Canadian farmer
- 20 does bare risk in choosing which crop he plants,
- 21 the Canadian Wheat Board uses its domestic powers

- 22 to supply acquisition to pick which markets it
- 23 chooses to dominate. With only its initial payment
- 24 to bring any discipline to its pricing decisions,
- 25 the Canadian Wheat Board has increased its sales

- 1 into the high value US malting market while
- 2 shorting at the same time its own feed barley lower
- 3 value market. A state trading enterprise can do
- 4 this because they can sell and guarantee quality
- 5 without the discipline of the marketplace, without
- 6 the disciplines of market risk, that is in getting
- 7 the supplies, or the disciplines of freight costs.
- 8 They can, because of monopoly, they can source that
- 9 barley from anywhere within the state trading area
- 10 to meet those market demands. Additionally, they
- 11 can use nontariff barriers and varietal licensing,
- 12 identity preservation and transportation allocation
- 13 to virtually eliminate import competition within
- 14 their own boundaries.
- In summary, then, we must remind
- ourselves that the US producer is left defenseless,
- 17 making planting decisions according to market
- prices while being at the mercy of domestic
- subsidies and the "cherry picking" by a state
- 20 trading monopoly.
- I have attached to my testimony today

- 22 our "Zero for Zero" proposal that we feel is the
- only logical end to our problems. The
- 24 Uruguay Round may have been the right path, but it
- 25 was at the wrong pace. We must make a gigantic

- 1 leap now for market-based agriculture or quit
- 2 pretending that a slow negotiating process is
- 3 either free or fair. Thank you.
- 4 MR. NELSON: Thanks, Herb. Panel?
- 5 MS. LAURITSEN: Yes, Herb, I would like to
- 6 ask a question about the "Zero for Zero" proposal.
- 7 Assuming that that is being proposed strictly for
- 8 the barley rather than for other commodities, and
- 9 my question is, if that is something we could reach
- agreement on with our other trading partners early
- on in negotiations, is that something that you
- 12 support -- would be supported implemented
- immediately or would you want to wait until the end
- of the negotiations before getting the benefits of
- 15 that?
- MR. KARST: That's a bit of a difficult
- 17 question, I'll try to answer your first part of the
- 18 question first. The "Zero for Zero" proposal was
- 19 actually an attempt by the US barley producers and
- 20 the barley processors, the malt barley processors
- 21 from the United States and Canada to arrive at some

- sort of blue print where we felt we wanted to be at
- 23 the end of the next round, the millennium round.
- Whether or not that would apply to other
- 25 commodities is difficult for me to say. Obviously,

- 1 barley has a lot different dynamics than other
- 2 grains. For one thing, it is dominated by fewer
- 3 countries, and I wouldn't be presumptuous enough
- 4 to presume for the other commodities, whether or
- 5 not, you know, that big drastic step to complete
- 6 the elimination of tariffs, subsidies, and state
- 7 trading dominance would be the answer for them. We
- 8 certainly think it is for our industry.
- 9 Maybe I can also address Tim's earlier
- 10 question about state trading. We feel -- we talked
- about transparency, but I think the only way you
- truly arrive at disciplines in state trading is by
- 13 forcing state trading to be subject to competition
- both in the importing and exporting. That's the
- only way you get transparency. Outside of that,
- 16 numbers can say anything you want, and there will
- 17 always be the cry, "Major Grain companies don't
- open their books, why should we have to?" Our Zero
- 19 for Zero" proposal suggests that we open state
- 20 trading competition as the best way to arrive at
- 21 those disciplines.

- MR. GALVIN: I appreciate that comment. Let
- 23 me say, too, that I think Herb is one of the
- 24 leaders in agriculture today. We hear from him on
- a regular basis on both trade and farm policies.

- 1 And the thing I appreciate most is that your
- 2 statements are always very forceful, but very
- 3 thoughtful, as well, in terms of really laying out
- 4 where we should go. We appreciate that very much.
- 5 One thing I find of great concern is
- 6 that -- and you've eluded to this -- as you look at
- 7 the EU production and ending stock levels, it's got
- 8 to be a source of great concern. For example, you
- 9 go back to the '94-'95 period, and they had
- 10 something like five-and-a-half million tons, almost
- six million tons of ending stocks of barley. But
- that steadily increased now in the last few years,
- and now they're looking at something over
- 14 14 million tons, just huge, and I think just is
- 15 going to hang like a wet blanket over the
- 16 marketplace for the next couple of years, and I
- 17 think is a real indication of some of the problems
- 18 that we face.
- 19 If I could go back just a minute to the
- 20 Canadian Wheat Board issue. Could you describe for
- 21 us, say we were successful in getting the Canadians

- 22 to phase out the wheat board over the next year,
- 23 how do you think that would change the structure of
- 24 the market, both in terms of their production and
- 25 their exports to third countries as well as what

- 1 they might send to us or what they might import
- 2 from us in the way of barley?
- 3 MR. KARST: In the barley, we have an
- 4 interesting example because we see competition in
- 5 the feed barley, and let's look at what's happened
- 6 in the feed barley in the last five years. Some of
- 7 the basis for the hard cap edition, for instance,
- 8 was the fact that feed barley prices were
- 9 artificially low in Canada, and that they were
- 10 throughout the eighties and early nineties. But
- what has happened is that competition in that
- market, and the wheat board has done an awful job,
- particularly '95 and '96, in marketing the barley,
- 14 they lost their supplies of feed barley, the wheat
- board did, and the private industry has since
- 16 dominated the barley market in Canada. Such that
- 17 now, southern Alberta, under almost totally free
- 18 feed barley market, has become one of the highest
- 19 priced areas for feed barley in the whole
- 20 North America.
- I would perceive the same thing would

- 22 happen if you saw competition in wheat and malted
- barley, that you might see some period of
- 24 adjustment, but I think, ultimately, producers
- would be producing and market it according to the

- 1 marketplace. Market rationalization would be such
- 2 that eventually you would see the markets having to
- 3 bid for the supplies that now the market knows are
- 4 there. And under the long position, if you will,
- 5 of the Canadian Wheat Board, they're incredibly
- 6 long in the market place. They are a motivated
- 7 seller from the time the first Canadian crop is
- 8 planted and the market knows that. Thank you.
- 9 MR. NELSON: Panelists, any other comments or
- 10 questions? Herb, thanks very much. Next presenter
- is Bill Goertz, who is the President of the Montana
- 12 Grain Growers Association. And following Bill,
- will be Henry Ficken, who is a producer from up in
- 14 Kalispell. So, Bill.
- MR. GOERTZ: Thank you. My name is
- 16 Bill Goertz, I'm a wheat and barley producer from
- 17 Malta, Montana. I'm currently serving as the
- 18 President of the Montana Grain Grower's
- 19 Association, a commodity organization representing
- 20 3,000 wheat and barley producers in our state.
- 21 Thank you for giving me the opportunity to share

- with you some of our thoughts on trade policy.
- Trade policy, trade agreements, and
- world trade organizations are extremely important
- 25 to me and the producers I represent. The majority

- 1 of grains I raise enter into the world markets and
- 2 compete with producers and governments from around
- 3 the world. We haven't been doing very well these
- 4 past few years, we're losing market share.
- 5 In the seventies and eighties, US wheat
- 6 producers captured approximately 40 percent of the
- 7 world wheat market, now we are fortunate if we
- 8 provide 30 percent of the world's wheat needs.
- 9 We've reduced acreage, idled valuable land and
- 10 resources at a time when other countries, most
- 11 notably, the European Union have increased their
- production to meet the growing world demand for
- wheat. At the same time, we are experiencing
- 14 record low prices and our farms are trouble.
- While there has been many factors that
- 16 have contributed to our situation, we believe one
- of the primary causes is that we have been forced
- 18 to compete in a marketplace that is far from fair.
- 19 We are forced to compete with governments that do
- 20 not allow their producers to respond to the
- 21 marketplace. While we here in the US have turned

- the corner and are living under policy that forces
- 23 us to leave with the realities of supply and
- 24 demand, many producers around the world do not.
- For example, wheat producers in the EU

105

- 1 have increased around 40 million metric tons in the
- 2 early seventies to over 100 million metric tons in
- 3 recent years. They have expanded their share of
- 4 world wheat exports from 11 to 12 percent,
- 5 currently to 35 to 40 percent. This has happened
- 6 not because producers in the EU have become more
- 7 efficient and are able to make a great living, but
- 8 rather their government is willing to pour hundreds
- 9 of millions of dollars into their ag economy
- 10 through policy that isolates their producers from
- 11 the market. World trade policy, the rules that we
- 12 all operate under, allow this to happen.
- 13 I'm not going to dwell on the solutions
- 14 of this problem. You've heard that many times
- over, I'm sure, during these past few months in
- 16 previous listening sessions. The solutions and
- 17 goals of our negotiations this next round have been
- 18 stated many times over by our organizations, USDA,
- 19 and USDR. For example: One, export subsidies must
- 20 be eliminated. Two, domestic farm subsidies must
- 21 either not distort or limit trade. Tariffs must be

- 22 reduced farther. Tariff rate quotas should be
- 23 substantially increased or effectively eliminated.
- 24 State trading enterprises must be forced to operate
- at the risk of the market. The rules governing

106

- 1 sanitary or phytosanitary measures must be
- 2 strengthened so that the SPS measures are not used
- 3 to block US imports. Despite settlements,
- 4 mechanisms must be shortened to address the
- 5 perishable nature of ag commodities. And, lastly,
- 6 trading, in general, must be based on fair,
- 7 transparent, and scientifically acceptable rules
- 8 and standards.
- 9 I do not believe there is much dispute
- 10 over what must be done in this round of
- 11 negotiations. If we could achieve all or most of
- these goals, my neighbors and I would fair much
- 13 better than we do now. However, the question that
- 14 has to be on the minds of my neighbors and myself
- is whether or not my country and negotiators, who
- 16 have my future in their hands, have the horsepower
- 17 to get the job done. Certainly, some progress was
- 18 made in the Uruguay Round, but it seems to many of
- 19 us that we are -- that we in the United States have
- 20 decided largely to lead by an example. While that
- 21 is generally a good policy in dealing with my

- 22 children, I'm not sure it can work with the high
- 23 stakes in world trade.
- In lieu of the EU, they have everything
- 25 to lose and nothing to gain. I have two

107

- 1 suggestions. First, don't skip on resources as we
- 2 go to the negotiating table, play hardball, bring
- 3 your brightest and best negotiators to Seattle and
- 4 ensuing talks. Build alliances, remember we have
- 5 many competitors who also believe that more
- 6 liberalized trade can contribute to a better world.
- 7 Our friends in Canada, in Australia, and other
- 8 countries also want to get rid of exported
- 9 subsidies and domestic policy that unrealistically
- 10 encourage production. Also don't forget that we
- can help. Consult with us, keep us up to speed on
- what is happening. We at the national
- organizations that represent us can be an asset to
- 14 you, use us.
- 15 Secondly, I encourage you to take
- another look at utilizing the export enhancement
- program to give us some leverage in these talks.
- 18 We need to consider using EEP programs funded, and
- 19 to use the extent legal under existing trade laws
- 20 to bring the EU to the table. It should not be
- 21 used against our friends, but only for those EU

- 22 customers that are bought and paid for by the US
- subsidy regime. Thank you and good luck.
- MR. NELSON: Thank you, Bill. Panel,
- 25 questions? Comments?

- 1 MR. GALVIN: Maybe just a quick comment. I
- 2 certainly understand your comment on the EEP
- 3 program. I want to get back to what I mentioned
- 4 earlier, and that is our level of commodity
- 5 donations currently as well as our near record use
- 6 of export subsidies. I want to assure you that we
- 7 continue to get plenty of flak and criticism from
- 8 other countries for use of those programs, as well
- 9 as, for the additional assistance package that was
- 10 approved by congress last year for US agriculture,
- plus, all the discussions currently about another
- package of assistance here this fall. That's
- 13 something that we continue to hear complaints about
- 14 from Europe, from Canada, from Australia, from
- others, and that criticism doesn't bother us and
- 16 it doesn't deter us. But I want you to know that
- we hear from these other countries on these issues
- on a very regular basis.
- MR. GOERTZ: Thank you.
- MR. NELSON: Thanks very much, Bill. Next
- 21 presenters will be Henry Ficken, a Montana producer

- 22 from up at Kalispell. And Rick Dorn, President of
- 23 the American Sugar Beet Growers. While they're
- coming up, I'm maybe not supposed to express
- opinions in this or anything in this, but I was

- 1 struck by, as a barley grower from north central
- 2 Montana, Herb Karst's comment about 14 million
- 3 metric tons of carry over in the European Union. I
- 4 tried to figure out just a minute ago how many
- 5 bushels that was, I got an error message on my
- 6 little calculator because it's too big of a number
- 7 for my little calculator to handle. That's scary.
- 8 Anyway, with that, Mr. Ficken.
- 9 MR. FICKEN: Mr. Moderator, Panel, and
- 10 especially you from the USDA. I'm Henry Ficken,
- my wife, two sons, John and Mark, and I operate a
- 12 family farm near Kalispell, Montana. Our main
- crops are peppermint, spearmint, dill oil for the
- 14 pickle industry, wheat barley, alfalfa hay, and
- 15 lentils. Many Montana farmers are trying new
- 16 crops, many of these specialty crops don't succeed
- 17 for various reasons. Farmers need proper price for
- what they know they can produce.
- 19 It is no secret that much of agriculture
- 20 in these United States is in serious financial
- 21 trouble. Montana is no exception. The honorable

- 22 Senator Max Baucus in his January 21, 1999
- 23 newsletter, stated that agriculture is Montana's
- 24 leading industry. He also stated that 20 percent
- of our state's employment is in agriculture. Is it

- 1 any wonder, then, that when agriculture prices are
- 2 so tragically low nationwide and in Montana that
- 3 the per capita income in Montana is approaching
- 4 50th in the nation?
- 5 It is distressful to my farmer/rancher
- 6 neighbors, friends outside of agriculture, and to
- 7 me that President Clinton continually expresses
- 8 publicly how good the national economy is while
- 9 agriculture prices across the board are at disaster
- 10 levels. Farmer moral has never been lower in my
- 11 community.
- 12 International trade is vital to the
- 13 United States and to Montana. I was one of two
- 14 from Montana to be privileged to attend the
- 15 International Federation of Agriculture Producers
- in Regina, Saskatchewan Canada June 21st and 22nd,
- 17 1999. Many of the foreign speakers spoke about the
- 18 very bad agricultural situation in their countries.
- 19 It was made very clear by many speakers who were
- 20 representing their foreign countries that
- 21 international trade is vitally necessary for the

- 22 economic well-being of their countries. They
- stressed the need to have what they call a level
- 24 playing field so as to be able to market some of
- 25 their production.

- 1 These small developing country
- 2 representatives were complaining about some of the
- 3 unscrupulous tactics having been used by larger,
- 4 stronger nations and multinational companies.
- 5 Somehow, the farmer, worldwide, always suffers the
- 6 consequences. They emphasized the importance of
- 7 the family farmer and the need to protect that
- 8 institution.
- 9 The above inequities affect the American
- 10 farmer, rancher, and timber industry as well. The
- 11 term "safety net" was used many times. There was a
- 12 general consensus that a safety net should be
- provided by each nation to stabilize its farmers'
- income in times of low income or distress and
- 15 thereby maintain a strong economy. I have
- supported the safety net concept for farmers for
- many years, it should be at a meaningful level.
- 18 Very few businesses, if any, do not have some kind
- 19 of support or safety net guaranteed by government,
- 20 corporate policy, or otherwise. American farmers
- 21 no longer can be expected to pay operating expenses

- 22 at United States price levels and sell commodities
- 23 at Third World prices.
- 24 Also a major concern was that any
- stabilization program developed by any nation

- 1 should not create or cause the promotion of any
- 2 commodity which would again create overproduction.
- 3 I think this is important for you to think about
- 4 that. It is not my purpose to report the
- 5 proceedings of the Regina conference. In my
- 6 opinion, key issues were discussed and will be
- 7 discussed further in November in Seattle this year.
- 8 Our American negotiators must be knowledgable and
- 9 able to negotiate what is best for American
- 10 producers. That's been said several times now.
- The current farm program of 1996 is
- badly flawed and should be replaced immediately.
- 13 It has robbed profits from the agriculture sector.
- 14 It has created a windfall of profits to the
- 15 middleman at the expense of producers and
- 16 consumers. If farmers were paid a fair price for
- their commodities, none of these support programs
- would be necessary.
- In conclusion, let me state that it is
- 20 necessary to get spendable dollars into the hands
- 21 of family farmers immediately. A few short years

- ago the government bailed out the banking industry
- with government dollars. A logical choice to help
- 24 family farmers today without creating
- 25 overproduction would be to allocate tax-free

- 1 dollars earmarked to pay the indebtedness of the
- 2 family farmers. I'm talking about responsible,
- 3 good farmers, I don't mean this as a general
- 4 handout.
- 5 There are many ways to get our family
- 6 farmers back on a level playing field, fair price
- 7 for commodities produced is the key. World trade
- 8 that benefits all trading partners, trade that will
- 9 compensate producers fairly, whether in America,
- 10 Africa, Europe, or Australia, for their labors and
- provide affordable products to the consumer is the
- 12 key to a better community and world harmony.
- Thank you for coming to Montana to hear
- 14 the testimonies of those concerned about the
- producers of the world's best foods.
- I would also just like to make a comment
- 17 regarding Mr. Galvin's comment a while back about
- 18 giving these countries that are in trouble aid.
- 19 One of the representatives from the country, I'm
- 20 not sure which country, was complaining about the
- 21 fact that sometimes countries give a country in

- distress aid and the other country is taking issue
- with that because they wanted to sell them what the
- other country needed. Would you care to comment on
- 25 that?

- 1 MR. GALVIN: Yes, I would. I appreciate the
- 2 comment. What we try to do with our aid programs,
- 3 we try to avoid just dumping our surplus
- 4 commodities in particular countries. What we do
- 5 is, we go into each country on an individual basis
- 6 and we try to assess what their current needs are
- 7 and then we take that into account. We also try to
- 8 assess what their commercial demand, say, for wheat
- 9 is going to be, and then we decide how much we're
- 10 going to donate. And we donate it in a way that
- 11 hopefully doesn't displace any of that commercial
- demand that otherwise is going to occur. And,
- also, we try to divide the aid in such a way that
- 14 it doesn't knock the underpinnings out from their
- own farmers in that country as well. So we really
- 16 try to assess their legitimate food needs and then
- we provide a commodity donation on that basis.
- 18 Another thing that we often do is we
- 19 allow those who receive the grain in those
- 20 countries to turn around and what we call monetize
- 21 those commodities. That is, they sell those

- 22 commodities for whatever the local currency is and
- 23 then the proceeds from that local sale are used to
- 24 help the local economy; whether it's maybe to help
- 25 them set up an extension service or it might be a

- 1 coop bank for the local farmers or maybe even
- 2 something like a health clinic or something along
- 3 those lines. But we often allow the donated
- 4 commodity to be sold for the local currency with
- 5 the proceeds used for the benefit of the recipient
- 6 country. Thank you.
- 7 MR. NELSON: Panelists, any other questions
- 8 or comments? Henry, thank you very much. Next is
- 9 Rick Dorn, President of the American Sugar Beet
- 10 Growers. And then after that, Sid Schutter from
- 11 the National Potato Board. And I want to apologize
- 12 if I'm mispronouncing that last name. Rick, go
- 13 ahead.
- MR. DORN: Thank you and good morning. I am
- 15 Rick Dorn, a sugar beet grower from Hardin,
- 16 Montana. As President of the American Sugar Beet
- 17 Growers Association, I am representing over 11,000
- 18 farm families who raise 1.5 million acres of sugar
- 19 beets in 12 states.
- 20 My board of directors summer meeting was
- 21 held just last week, and I do not believe that

- there are adequate words to describe the many
- 23 reports of how frustrated, depressed, and angry our
- 24 farmers are in all of the growing areas. This is a
- 25 result of a combination of inadequate domestic farm

- 1 policy and the failure of our current trade policy
- 2 to either address or respond to the current
- 3 problems in the global marketplace. The
- 4 uncertainty of farm and trade policy is having a
- 5 devastating impact on two essential components of
- 6 American agriculture and our rural economies.
- First, the extended period of low
- 8 commodity prices and uncertainty about the future
- 9 are causing agricultural lenders to make it far
- 10 more difficult to obtain adequate financing.
- Second, many farmers are leaving the
- 12 farm in order to protect whatever equity they have
- 13 left. They simply cannot take on additional debt
- 14 and manage the risk. In many cases, young farmers
- today are not being encouraged by their families to
- 16 take over the family farm. This nation is quickly
- and silently losing its next generation of farmers.
- 18 Farming is more than a business, it is an art, it
- 19 is a science, and it is a craft that is passed on
- 20 from one generation to the next. Our nation and
- 21 its policy makers, specifically in the urban and

- suburban areas, had better wake up to the fact that
- 23 by losing our young farmers, we are losing one of
- our most precious future resources.
- You know that we are efficient

- 1 producers, provide substantial access to our sugar
- 2 market, are essential suppliers to the most
- 3 sophisticated food system in the world that prices
- 4 32 percent below what the average consumer pays in
- 5 other developed countries. And our nation's sugar
- 6 and corn sweetener industries generate more than
- 7 \$26.2 billion in economic activity and create
- 8 420,000 jobs in 42 states. We have no risk
- 9 management tools in the marketplace. Accumulative
- 10 policies of our global competitors continue to
- 11 create world dumped markets which no one can
- 12 compete in. We must have an adequate price safety
- 13 net for our farmers and trade policy that responds
- 14 to those unfair trade practices because a healthy
- 15 American sweetener industry means a healthy food
- 16 manufacturing system. It's just that simple.
- 17 Here are our recommendations for the
- 18 next round of negotiations to assure we get
- 19 agreements we can live with.
- 20 Market access: Other countries must
- 21 reduce tariffs to US levels and provide comparable

- 22 access to their sugar markets before our access
- 23 commitment is increased or our tariffs reduced.
- 24 For our industry to support future agricultural
- 25 negotiations under WTO, a traditional request/offer

- 1 negotiating approach should be used. Experience
- 2 has shown us that using a "formula" or "one size
- 3 fits all" approach in trade negotiation is not
- 4 acceptable.
- 5 Export subsidies: The most important
- 6 issues to address are the elimination of direct and
- 7 indirect export subsidies and state trading
- 8 monopolies. Eliminating export subsidies and
- 9 dumping practices should increase world prices and
- 10 reduce the need to maintain high tariffs as a
- 11 response to these predatory trade practices.
- 12 Internal supports: Our industry cannot
- 13 survive a lower safety net. Our internal support
- 14 commitments must remain aggregated and other
- 15 countries must reduce their supports to the US
- levels to catch up the sacrifices our farmers have
- 17 already made.
- 18 Countries must be in compliance with
- 19 their Uruguay Round commitments.
- Incentives must be offered to raise the
- 21 level of labor and environmental standards in

- developing countries.
- You must resolve the European non-tariff
- trade barriers to genetically enhance commodities
- and their by-products, like our sugar beet pulp,

- 1 that are proven to be safe to consumers, livestock,
- 2 and environment.
- We would support an effort by USDA and
- 4 USDR in your request to congress for additional
- 5 staffing to assure that you have adequate personnel
- 6 resources as you face negotiations in the next
- 7 round of trade talks.
- 8 We welcome the opportunity to compete
- 9 farmer to farmer. We cannot, however, compete
- against the treasuries of foreign governments or
- poorly negotiated trade agreements. We need good
- trade agreements so that all commodities that are
- produced efficiently in the US, like sugar, are
- 14 allowed to compete fairly in legitimate world
- 15 markets.
- I thank you for the opportunity to
- 17 express these concerns today and would be happy to
- answer any questions.
- MR. NELSON: Thanks, Rick. Panel? Okay,
- 20 Rick, thank you very much. Next is Sid Schutter
- 21 from the National Potato Board. And Sid will be

- 22 followed by Dena Hoff, who is the Vice-Chairwoman
- 23 of the Northern Plains Resource Council, and is
- 24 also representing the Dawson Resource Council.
- 25 Sid, go ahead.

- 1 MR. SCHUTTER: I am Sid Schutter, a potato
- 2 grower from Montana. I'm here today on behalf of
- 3 the National Potato Council for which I am
- 4 currently Vice President of the Grower/Public
- 5 Relations Committee.
- 6 The NPC represents the potato growers in
- 7 all 50 US states. Our growers' production has a
- 8 farm gate value level of over \$2.4 billion. Our
- 9 potatoes are sold domestically and in export
- markets in both fresh and processed forms. Total
- 11 export value for both the fresh and processed
- 12 potatoes is over \$700 million.
- I am pleased to have the opportunity to
- 14 discuss with the panel the US potato industry's
- 15 concerns and the goals for the upcoming WTO
- 16 negotiations in agriculture. Our US potato growers
- ask that, as our key negotiators on agriculture,
- 18 you incorporate these into the US Government's
- 19 objectives for the negotiations.
- What our industry seeks most from the
- 21 upcoming agriculture negotiations are two things:

22	First, we want more liberalized and
23	predictable access to foreign markets for our fresh
24	and processed potato exports. This means reduced

25 tariffs and the removal of scientifically

- 1 unjustified sanitary and phytosanitary
- 2 restrictions.
- 3 Second, we want assurances that
- 4 trade-distorting subsidies in the potato sector
- 5 will be disciplined and reduced and eliminated.
- 6 Subsidies in Canada have been a long-standing issue
- 7 for our industry and one we have yet to receive
- 8 relief from.
- 9 Because of our industry's experience
- 10 with Uruguay Round, NAFTA, and the US-Canada Free
- 11 Trade Agreement, the US potato growers are
- skeptical that the upcoming negotiations can
- 13 achieve these benefits for our industry. Despite
- 14 the liberalization goals of the prior agreements,
- 15 US potato exports still face high tariffs in many
- 16 export markets, unjustified sanitary and
- 17 phytosanitary restrictions, and increased
- 18 competition from a growing Canadian industry that
- 19 seeks benefits that still benefit from direct and
- 20 indirect government aid.
- To correct the shortcomings of the prior

- trade agreements, we urge four specific
- 23 improvements to the Uruguay Round agreement and one
- 24 new area we propose to be covered in the upcoming
- 25 negotiations.

- 1 The first area where we seek improvement
- 2 is tariff reductions. The NPC has supported the
- 3 Early Voluntary Sectorial Liberalization Initiative
- 4 for foods, including french fries, endorsed by the
- 5 Asia-Pacific Economic Cooperation economies. Now
- 6 that this initiative has been moved to the WTO, we
- 7 urge the US Government to push the WTO to support
- 8 for eliminations of tariffs on processed -- tariffs
- 9 on fresh and processed potatoes, or at a minimum, a
- 10 substantial reduction of these tariffs by all WTO
- 11 member countries. In the Uruguay Round, many of
- 12 the Asia-Pacific countries, which are some of the
- 13 US industry's best export markets, are considered
- 14 development countries and hence we are required to
- only make minimal tariff reductions from extremely
- 16 high base rates. Thus, while US tariffs on potato
- 17 products are reduced to minimal levels, many of our
- 18 export markets were not required to make similar
- 19 reductions. We need assurances that this inequity
- 20 will be corrected in this round and that all the
- 21 WTO countries will be required to substantially

- 22 reduce their tariff rates on potato crops.
- The second area in which we urge a more
- 24 aggressive approach is domestic subsidies. Here US
- 25 potato growers urge US negotiators to seek

- 1 sector-specific reductions. The Uruguay Round did
- 2 nothing to reduce the level of domestic subsidies
- 3 benefiting the Canadian potato sector. This was
- 4 because reduction commitments were made to an
- 5 Aggregate Measure of Support across the broad group
- 6 of products, rather than requiring reductions to be
- 7 made to aid levels specific to the potato sector.
- 8 In the post Uruguay Round/NAFTA period,
- 9 Canada subsidies continued to be a problem for our
- 10 industry. US imports of both fresh and processed
- 11 potatoes from Canada have increased, and at times,
- 12 significantly. Our US trade representative
- 13 Charlene Barshefsky has identified "Canadian
- 14 federal and provincial assistance measures on
- potatoes" to be one of several priority issues for
- 16 formal consultations with Canada. We hope the new
- 17 round will finally address these subsidies and
- eliminate the advantages they present for our
- 19 Canadian competitors. If not, our growers will
- 20 continue to lose US market share to Canadian
- 21 industry that is competitive, not because of its

- 22 innate competitiveness, but because of its benefits
- 23 from governmental aid and currency advantage.
- 24 The third improvement we are seeking is
- in the area of sanitary and phytosanitary

- 1 restrictions. This is an area where many WTO
- 2 member countries have been slow or resistant all
- 3 together to removing SPS restrictions on potatoes
- 4 that have no scientific basis. The upcoming round
- 5 should be used to strengthen the disciplines
- 6 already embodied in the Uruguay Round SPS
- 7 Agreement, strengthen the commitment to science,
- 8 adopt reasonable time frames for countries to abide
- 9 by these principles.
- The fourth change is to strengthen the
- dispute settlement rules so that countries fully
- 12 comply with Appellate Body rulings. The recent
- 13 actions by the European Union to avoid compliance
- in both the bananas and beef hormones cases raised
- 15 concerns about whether the system is indeed
- 16 "foolproof" and the whether countries will feel
- 17 compelled to comply with the WTO rules.
- Finally, a new area that deserves
- 19 recognition in the WTO is biotechnology. From
- 20 research we are already doing, we know that new
- 21 food technologies will diversify, develop, and

- 22 further expand uses of potatoes and the product's
- 23 nutritional value. We therefore support the
- 24 development of science-based principles in the WTO
- 25 to discipline and monitor the safe use of

- 1 biotechnology in the food supply.
- 2 In conclusion, the US potato growers
- 3 urge the US Government to adopt these objectives
- 4 for the new round. These are changes we believe
- 5 are necessary to put potato producers on equal
- 6 footing with other world producers. We also
- 7 believe that if the new round is to provide any
- 8 benefit to US agriculture growers and processors,
- 9 it must be completed within a reasonable period of
- 10 time. We support the Administration's call for the
- 11 conclusion of the negotiations within a three-year
- 12 period.
- This concludes my remarks. I would be
- 14 pleased to answer any questions.
- MR. NELSON: Thank you, Sid. Panel?
- MR. GALVIN: I have a couple of questions.
- 17 Thank you for your testimony. Can you tell me if
- 18 the Canadians are using any biotech varieties?
- MR. SCHUTTER: Yes, they are.
- MR. GALVIN: So we're in the same position
- 21 with them in that regard; right?

- MR. SCHUTTER: Yes, we are.
- MR. GALVIN: Can you describe perhaps in a
- 24 little bit more detail the nature of the subsidies
- 25 the Canadians are providing to their potato

- 1 producers?
- 2 MR. SCHUTTER: One that comes to mind is the
- 3 providence of Alberta has issued a \$35 million fund
- 4 for waste water treatment, specifically for potato
- 5 processing plants. Some of that is being used at a
- 6 new plant that was put in this past year in
- 7 Taber, Alberta. There's also the providence of
- 8 Manitoba has given growers this spring a monetary
- 9 amount to help them get their potatoes planted due
- 10 to the adverse weather, so they hired commercial
- 11 planting crews to come in.
- MR. NELSON: Panelists, any other questions
- 13 or comments?
- MR. GARROS: Your final point was on biotech.
- 15 I wonder if you could elaborate a little bit on
- what form you have in mind in terms of bringing
- 17 biotech into the next round? Are you thinking a
- 18 separate agreement? Where do you see it fitting
- into the overall scheme of the talks?
- MR. SCHUTTER: Well, certainly anything with
- 21 biotech has to be safe for human consumption,

- 22 without a doubt. What we're asking for is sound
- science, not to be used as a trade negotiation or
- 24 to enhance one country's overabundance of potatoes
- so they don't just say, "Okay, we're not going to

- 1 allow these spuds to come in because they're
- 2 biotech."
- Potatoes are a little bit unique in that
- 4 because we're eating the raw product, whereas corn
- 5 and soybean, we're using a processed product.
- 6 Right now, Europe is not accepting potatoes that
- 7 have the BT gene in it, even though they're using
- 8 oils to fry their french fries that have it in
- 9 there.
- MS. LAURITSEN: Have they rejected the
- potatoes or have they not approved it?
- MR. SCHUTTER: They're not accepting anything
- 13 from process companies that have it in them.
- 14 There's strong resistance there.
- MR. NELSON: Anything else from the
- panelists? Sid, thank you very much. Next is
- 17 Dena Hoff, Vice-Chair of the Northern Plains
- 18 Resource Council, and also representing the Dawson
- 19 Resource Council. Following Dena will be
- 20 Keith Bales, who is President of the Montana
- 21 Stockgrowers Association.

22	And another announcement, I keep getting
23	handed notes up here, for the media representatives
24	that are here, they're apparently going to do some
25	work on the roof during the noon hour and so the

- 1 meeting with the panelists has been moved to room
- 2 276. Marlene Phillips, again, woman over on that
- 3 side in the black and white will help you get down
- 4 to that meeting and get together with whoever you
- 5 want to visit with during the noon hour. So with
- 6 that, Dena.
- 7 MS. HOFF: Good morning, I'm Dena Hoff, and I
- 8 farm near Glendive, Montana. I am the Dawson
- 9 Resource Council Chair and the Vice-Chairwoman of
- 10 the Northern Plains Resource Council.
- And I want to thank the US Trade
- 12 Representative and Secretary Glickman for giving us
- this opportunity to comment on the upcoming World
- 14 Trade negotiations in Seattle. Such an opportunity
- is long overdue, and we strongly urge both the
- 16 Clinton Administration and congress to make sure
- 17 that this is the beginning of broader public debate
- 18 over trade agreements and not the end. We believe
- 19 that the extraordinary efforts being made by some
- 20 promoters of global trade agreements to circumvent
- 21 public scrutiny of those agreements, whether it's

- 22 imposing undemocratic "fast track" rules for
- 23 congressional debate and approval of these
- 24 agreements with no opportunity for public review or
- 25 meeting behind closed doors, putting riders on

- 1 legislation without public review has eroded the
- 2 public's trust and confidence in the entire
- 3 process. And the stakes in this debate are
- 4 obviously very high, and therefore demand more
- 5 public participation, not less, if we're going to
- 6 create a global trading system that is open,
- 7 public, and above all, one that preserves the
- 8 democratic values upon which this country was
- 9 founded.
- In a recent public address at Concordia
- 11 College in Moorhead, Minnesota, Cargill Chairman,
- Whitney MacMillan, said that the American farm
- 13 economy will not improve until commodity prices go
- 14 down making US commodities more competitive in the
- world market. This view is unacceptable to
- 16 independent producers like myself who are already
- selling our crops and livestock below the cost of
- production and facing the loss of our livelihoods,
- 19 our lands, and the loss of the next generation of
- 20 young farmers.
- 21 Local government leaders in Rural

- 22 America know that higher farm income would
- 23 revitalize communities struggling with crumbling
- 24 infrastructures, population loss, reduction of
- 25 basic services, school closures, and the myriad of

- 1 social problems that accompany a depressed economy.
- 2 When the US itself consumes 70 percent of its US
- 3 agricultural production, it makes no sense for the
- 4 US Trade Representative and the USDA to tie farm
- 5 income to exports.
- 6 If exports were the magic bullet, then
- 7 Mexico, whose exports have dramatically increased
- 8 since NAFTA, and I've heard up to 300 percent,
- 9 would not be a welfare state dependant on foreign
- 10 capital and foreign aid.
- The USDA statistics themselves show that
- agribusinesses are reaping record profits, while
- 13 family producers, workers, and the environment are
- bearing the burden of this corporate windfall.
- Recently, I heard a US trade
- 16 representative in Geneva tell an audience of
- 17 delegates from nongovernmental organizations two
- 18 disturbing things. The first was that US farmers
- 19 no longer incumbered by farm policy are free to
- 20 plant for the market. But lack of competition
- among buyers and exporters make selling into the

- 22 current market a losing proposition for American
- 23 producers. More than ever, we are price takers and
- 24 not price makers for the fruits of our labor.
- The second objectional statement by this

- 1 trade representative was that food security should
- 2 not rely on food self-sufficiency, but on access to
- 3 cheap food on the global market. Real food
- 4 security can only happen through food sufficiency
- 5 locally, regionally, and nationally. And food
- 6 self-sufficiency can be best insured by
- 7 decentralized land ownership by independent
- 8 producers who are afforded the opportunity to
- 9 produce food in an ecologically sound and
- 10 culturally appropriate manner.
- 11 At this meeting in Geneva, I was
- 12 frequently approached by delegates from Asia,
- 13 Africa, and Latin America wanting to know how US
- producers could be prospering, as they are told my
- their officials, when their own farmers are being
- 16 robbed by their livelihood by export dumping. And
- 17 these delegates were surprised to hear that family
- 18 agriculture in the US is in crisis.
- The United States, which once
- 20 represented freedom and fairness to the world, is
- 21 now seen, especially by developing countries, as a

- 22 global bully willing to destroy family agriculture
- 23 at home and overseas for the express benefit of
- 24 giant transnational corporations.
- Northern Plains has developed seven

- 1 principles that we believe would represent
- 2 important steps toward making international trade
- 3 fairer for family farmers and ranchers, for rural
- 4 communities, and for workers; and make our food
- 5 supply safer and healthier for consumers; and that
- 6 would keep the environment cleaner and you will
- 7 hear those this afternoon from Jerry Sikorski, the
- 8 Chairman of Northern Plains.
- 9 Rural and urban communities of
- 10 North America have now experienced firsthand the
- 11 failure of NAFTA, GATT, and WTO to deliver on the
- 12 rosy promises which were made to convince congress
- to pass these pacts in an undemocratic manner with
- 14 no meaningful public debate. If free trade is to
- mean more than the exploitation of farmers,
- workers, and the environment, and more than the
- 17 exclusion of civil society from the debate, you
- 18 must do more than listen.
- You must renegotiate trade agreements to
- 20 reverse the loss of our unique, decentralized
- 21 family farm system of agriculture. You must

- 22 abandon the myth of exports at any cost, and
- 23 protect family farmers against the whims and
- volatility of the global agricultural markets which
- are anything but free. You must ensure that

- 1 anti-trust laws are respected and enforced within
- 2 the context of the new trade agreements. You must
- 3 implement all the recommendations from your own
- 4 small farms commission report, including immediate
- 5 implementation of the Northern Plains Resource
- 6 Council/Western Organization and Resource Council
- 7 rule to require packers to bid openly and
- 8 competitively for captive cattle supplies.
- 9 And finally, you must abandon this
- 10 Administration's obsession with trying to
- 11 circumvent an open public debate on trade
- 12 agreements by relentlessly pursuing fast track
- 13 authority. You must hold more open public hearings
- 14 to give Americans the opportunity they are entitled
- 15 to have. Thank you.
- MR. NELSON: Thank you, Dena. Panel, any
- 17 questions or comments?
- MR. SCHROEDER: We appreciate your comments,
- 19 and I wish I had more time to engage in some
- 20 dialogue and comments. Just one point, and that is
- 21 I know of no trade agreement that has not been

- debated and adopted by the United States Congress,
- so that's a fairly open procedure.
- MS. HOFF: It isn't open in the fact that
- 25 most people are quite ignorant of the trade

- 1 agreements and what it means to them on a producer
- 2 level.
- 3 MR. SCHROEDER: I suppose many of our laws
- 4 are that way, but we look to our elected
- 5 representatives to debate those and then to either
- 6 vote up or down. Our trade agreements are not
- 7 unlike all our laws.
- 8 MR. NELSON: Panel, any other comments or
- 9 questions for Dena? All right, Dena, thank you
- 10 very much. Next is Keith Bales, who is the
- 11 President of the Montana Stockgrowers Association.
- 12 And Keith will be followed by John Swanz, also
- 13 representing Montana Stockgrowers Association.
- MR. BALES: Thank you very much. I'd like to
- 15 thank the panel for this opportunity to
- 16 address -- for giving the Montana Stockgrowers the
- 17 opportunity to address the issues regarding the
- 18 1999 WTO round in Seattle this fall.
- 19 I am Keith Bales, I'm a rancher from
- 20 Otter, Montana, President of the Montana
- 21 Stockgrowers Association. Formed in 1884, MSGA

- 22 represents the oldest livestock association in
- 23 Montana whose policy is developed by its members
- 24 through a committee structure and a board of
- 25 directors. My testimony today represents the

- 1 official position of more than 3,400 members of
- 2 MSGA on trade issues. I also have some of my own
- 3 thoughts. In addition, I have been asked to speak
- 4 on behalf of the Wyoming Stockgrowers Association
- 5 by its current president Rob Henry, and their 1,200
- 6 cattle producers.
- 7 The Montana Stockgrowers Association
- 8 recognizes the need for trade. It is critical to
- 9 the survival of our economy as the US represents
- only 4 percent of the world's population and yet
- produces approximately 25 percent of the food of
- the world. However, we also feel strongly that
- trade must be fair to all concerned. We feel
- 14 imports do increase supply and have had an adverse
- 15 effect on the profitability of Montana and Wyoming
- 16 cow/calf and feeder operations. In many cases,
- 17 these increased imports have violated the spirit,
- rules, regulations, and safeguards set up by the US
- 19 Congress relative to live cattle and beef imports.
- There is significant concern that NAFTA
- 21 and GATT have resulted in an unfair trade

- 22 environment for US cattle producers. Total
- 23 accountability of beef and cattle trade activities
- 24 is needed to determine the real impact of all beef
- 25 and live cattle imports on US markets. Our members

- 1 have requested that on several occasions that
- 2 congress require a review of the effects of NAFTA
- 3 on livestock industry and address those negative
- 4 impacts.
- 5 With depressed cattle prices and
- 6 increased imports in 1996, our members asked for
- 7 aggressive action to implement a beef and live
- 8 cattle import quotas and import tariffs to reduce
- 9 beef and live cattle imports to levels that do not
- 10 exceed 3 to 4 percent of the combined beef and live
- 11 cattle trade differential. This concern has also
- 12 caused MSGA, in 1998, to withhold support for fast
- 13 track legislation until current inequities are
- 14 addressed and we receive some assurances that a
- positive impact on cattle producers become a
- 16 priority in any future trade negotiations.
- Our frustration has also led to MSGA's
- 18 member support of the current petitions filed
- 19 against Canada and Mexico with regard to
- antidumping. In past WTO negotiation, it appears
- 21 that US has taken the lead on free trade and set

- the free trade example by making the US market more
- 23 accessible to most beef cattle and beef products
- 24 from other countries. However, the US has failed
- 25 to demand reciprocity through equal and open access

- 1 to many of our trading partners' markets. A good
- 2 example of this is the movement of live cattle from
- 3 Canada into the US versus the movement of live
- 4 cattle from the US into Canada. This led to the
- 5 development of the Northwest Pilot Project
- 6 approximately five years ago. The problems we have
- 7 had with that will be detailed next by John Swanz
- 8 in his testimony.
- 9 Another example is the current
- 10 European Union ban on US hormone-fed beef. It
- appears the European Union would rather pay large
- 12 countervaling duties and protect their ag producers
- 13 than provide access for US beef in the
- 14 European Union. MSGA strongly urges the US to
- demand more reciprocity in future trade
- 16 negotiations. They should demand harmonization on
- 17 regulations and demand access to foreign markets in
- 18 return for access to US markets. US producers
- 19 don't object to being asked to compete with other
- 20 producers on a level playing field, but we feel
- 21 helpless competing against other governments when

- the net result is a reduction in our standard of
- 23 living.
- While we recognize we are in a global
- 25 marketplace for commodities, the only thing we have

- 1 in common with producers in other countries is the
- 2 commodity itself. The financial terms are
- 3 different. Environmental regulations are
- 4 different. The insecticide, pesticide, and animal
- 5 health regulations are different. Food safety laws
- 6 are different. The economies are different, and
- 7 the societies are different. We find ourselves
- 8 trading our market or marketing our commodity like
- 9 beef with everyone operating from a different set
- 10 of regulatory, economic, and social environments.
- 11 The result is US producers see their standard of
- 12 living decreased because the world commodity
- 13 pricing system and foreign economies have worked
- 14 largely to our disadvantage and has reduced our
- producers' standard of living similar to other
- 16 poorer agriculture countries.
- While congress is phasing out
- agriculture subsidies in the US through the Freedom
- 19 to Farm Act, US producers become more dependent on
- ag exports for new markets. But at the same time,
- 21 market access is denied by other countries putting

- 22 US producers at a huge disadvantage. Just look at
- 23 the commodity prices in general over the last
- several years and what has happened to the US
- agriculture. These issues must be addressed. US

- 1 producers produce the most abundant, safest,
- 2 highest quality, and predictable food supply of any
- 3 country in the world. We have created the
- 4 agricultural wonder of the world. But we have also
- 5 made it a sacrificial land to free trade.
- 6 Future WTO discussions must correct this
- 7 terrible inequity to lower the massive restructure
- 8 of American agriculture as we know it today. We
- 9 must have equal access if we are to save the family
- 10 farm. Thank you for this opportunity to address
- 11 the panel. I would be happy to answer questions.
- MR. NELSON: Panel, questions or comments?
- MS. LAURITSEN: Yeah. Keith, I have a
- 14 question, and John and anybody else might be
- 15 interested in you referenced different sets of
- 16 regulatory economic and social environments. The
- 17 European Union has a mandate for the upcoming
- 18 negotiations to negotiate on animal welfare rules.
- 19 And, I guess, I would like to get your reaction to
- 20 that.
- MR. BALES: I guess my thought is too often

- times in the past many of these things have been
- 23 negotiated on welfare or health standards and so
- on, and the US seems to be the only one that
- 25 complies with those standards. And so too often

- 1 times, those things are used to put US producers at
- 2 an extreme disadvantage. I think that any rules or
- 3 any negotiations, as far as animal welfare, needs
- 4 to be based on sound science and fact. I,
- 5 personally, do not believe that animals have the
- 6 same rights as individuals. But I do believe in
- 7 taking care of our animals, and I think all US
- 8 producers do a good job of taking care of their
- 9 animals and treating them properly.
- But I do have the extreme fear that in
- these negotiations, that if rules are brought up,
- they will be used to inhibit us and yet not other
- 13 nations of the world.
- MR. SCHROEDER: Keith, I enjoyed your
- 15 comments. Reciprocity, I've often thought that is
- 16 a basic point of fairness, and it makes sense in
- our trade relationships to demand reciprocity. I
- guess the problem with that is, when you look
- around the world, you've got a lot of countries
- 20 that don't match up very well.
- Our Canadian neighbors, for example, I

- think the population up there is only 20 million?
- MR. BALES: About a tenth of the US, I
- 24 believe.
- MR. SCHROEDER: So we have differences of

- 1 population. The Mexicans grow a lot of tomatoes,
- 2 we grow a lot of tomatoes. We can say, "Well, you
- 3 can't sell your tomatoes to us unless you buy our
- 4 tomatoes." You can think of it as, why are we
- 5 trading tomatoes back and forth when we each grow a
- 6 lot of tomatoes ourselves? The reciprocity sounds
- 7 good, but then you begin to look at how markets
- 8 match up and populations, there's a lot of
- 9 diversity out there.
- What we're trying to do is get all
- 11 tariffs to come down, get all markets, basically,
- more open. And the reciprocity, I like it, but
- when you start to try and match it up, sometimes it
- 14 doesn't work very well.
- MR. BALES: I would agree with that, but by
- 16 the same token, Canada does have a large
- agriculture base and a very small population. But
- when you compare that with Asian countries that
- 19 have large populations and not an extreme amount of
- agriculture, we are put at an extreme disadvantage
- 21 because all of those nations have extreme tariffs

- 22 on our products going in. And in order to make
- free trade work, we have to have those barriers
- broke down the same as our barriers are broken
- down, and that is a lot of the problem today. And

- 1 I think that that is a lot of the frustration of
- 2 the livestock industry out there is that we feel we
- 3 have lowered our barriers and we have allowed
- 4 product to come in and yet we have not negotiated
- 5 strong enough to make sure that that has happened
- 6 with other countries, that they have had to lower
- 7 their barriers to allow our product into them.
- 8 There is also another thing, and we feel
- 9 very strongly in this as producers of beef in this
- 10 nation, that we have the safest product in the
- world. And we have some concerns that insecticides
- 12 and animal pharmaceuticals are used in other
- 13 countries that are not allowed to be used in this
- 14 country, therefore, it puts us at a disadvantage.
- 15 And if they're not healthy for us to use them on
- our animals for our consumers, then they should not
- be allowed in other parts of the world either.
- MR. GALVIN: If I could, I do accept your
- 19 point that we could always do things better and
- 20 there's room for improvement. But the bottom line
- 21 question, I guess, is, are we better off with trade

- or without it? And I think if you look at the
- 23 gains we've made in Mexico with red meat exports,
- 24 for example, where last year we shipped them a
- 25 record, and we're at a record or near a record in

- 1 terms of our total red meat exports overseas on a
- 2 dollar basis. It actually hit a record in '96,
- 3 when we hit about \$4.3 billion in red meat sales.
- 4 That's declined a bit now to about \$4 billion, but
- 5 that's mostly due to lower values, our volume
- 6 continues to be very strong.
- 7 So the question is, has trade over the
- 8 last five or six years been a net benefit to the
- 9 livestock industry or has it been unbalanced and
- 10 harmful? And that's the real question I think
- 11 we've got to examine.
- MR. BALES: I would agree that trade can be
- very beneficial for the livestock industry.
- 14 However, as I eluded earlier, it seems that even
- though you say our trade has increased, that's
- true, but the financial viability of the producers
- in Montana and the rest of the producers in the
- 18 United States is far worse today than what it was
- 19 five years ago. If we had had other markets opened
- 20 up so that we could have exported more, we might
- 21 not be in that shape. And, yet, at the same time,

- 22 we have had lots of product coming in, too. We are
- 23 importing more product than we are actually
- 24 exporting, the dollar values are different, but as
- 25 far as product, we are importing more than we're

- 1 exporting.
- 2 MR. GALVIN: I think, no question, the
- 3 condition of the industry is worse today than it
- 4 was five years ago, no question about that. Again,
- 5 would it have been worse off or better off if we
- 6 would not have had two-way trade over the last five
- 7 years? I think of pork exports, for example, up 20
- 8 percent last year, even though we had live hogs
- 9 selling for \$25 a head in December. But I think
- 10 the question is, how much worse would we have been
- off had we not been exporting those record amounts?
- 12 But I understand, too, that, clearly, imports are
- up as well, and that's especially true in the case
- of Canada on both live animals as well as meat. No
- 15 question.
- MR. NELSON: Thank you, Keith. Appreciate
- it. John Swanz from the Montana Stockgrowers
- 18 Association. Followed by Nancy Keenan, Montana
- 19 Superintendent of Public Instruction. John.
- MR. SWANZ: I want to thank you for the
- 21 opportunity to speak on behalf of the Montana

- 22 Stockgrowers Association regarding issues to be
- 23 addressed at the 1999 round of negotiations on
- 24 agriculture scheduled for the November World Trade
- 25 Organization meeting.

- 1 I am John Swanz, a livestock producer
- 2 from the Judith Gap, Montana area, and have served
- 3 on the Board of Directors for the Montana
- 4 Stockgrowers Association. For over 100 years,
- 5 Montana Stockgrowers have worked to represent a
- 6 fair and profitable economic environment for
- 7 livestock producers in Montana. In addition, I
- 8 have served on the International Marketing
- 9 Committee for the National Cattle and Beef
- 10 Association, and have been very involved in the
- 11 trade discussions at both the state and national
- level. I have served and participated in
- 13 across-the-border trade talks between US and
- 14 Canada. And as MSGA's President, Keith Bales,
- mentioned earlier, I would like to explain why it's
- 16 important that trade negotiations include
- 17 reciprocity and harmonization of regulations on
- 18 trade between two countries that are dependant on
- 19 equal access for both producers and both countries.
- 20 In late 1994 and early 1995,
- 21 Dr. Dick Rath, Chairman of the Montana Stockgrowers

- 22 Cattle Health Committee began talking to Ben
- 23 Thorlakson of the Canadian Cattlemen Association to
- 24 discuss the need of US and Canada to reduce animal
- 25 health barriers, free movement of cattle north and

- 1 south. Initial meetings were held in September of
- 2 1995, between the two groups, and the beginning of
- 3 what is now a five-year project known as the
- 4 Northwest Pilot Project.
- 5 Following almost a year's discussion in
- 6 November 1996, MSGA, NCBA, Ag Canada, Montana
- 7 Department of Livestock, and USDA met in Helena and
- 8 began discussing protocol to bring down animal
- 9 health barriers. In the spring of 1997, the
- 10 Montana Legislature passed legislation that would
- allow the Montana Board of Livestock to have the
- 12 authority to allow unvaccinated cattle to enter
- 13 Montana from brucellosis-free states or Canada
- 14 under a two-year provision. So the Northwest Pilot
- 15 Project moved forward.
- In 1997, the protocol for cattle
- 17 movement under the Northwest Pilot Project was
- 18 approved and implemented. Almost immediately
- 19 after that, in November 1997, USDA announced a new
- animal health regionalization project which
- 21 essentially eliminated any protocol restrictions on

- 22 Canadian cattle coming south under the Pilot
- 23 Project. No reciprocity was demanded from the USDA
- 24 of Canada to develop a similar regionalization
- 25 project. Canada tells us today that it will be the

- 1 spring of 2001 before this can be done. In the
- 2 meantime, US regionalization moves forward and US
- 3 markets become more accessible.
- 4 To continue with the progress of the
- 5 Pilot Project, only three feedyards signed up for
- 6 the project in 1998. Approximately, 780 US cattle
- 7 moved north to the Canadian feedyards during the
- 8 winter of '98 and '99, due largely to unfair
- 9 protocol adopted by Ag Canada and a monetary
- 10 exchange rate. The bottom line is the project
- 11 didn't work. US feeder cattle didn't have good
- 12 access to the Canadian market north, but the US
- market was still open.
- In the spring of 1998, MSGA asked for
- 15 review of protocol to make the project work. And
- in April of 1998, Ag Canada released a draft of a
- 17 proposed protocol and indicated it would be
- 18 approved by September 1st. During the summer of
- 19 1998, the frustration of US producers grew to a
- 20 point that border demonstrations took place and
- 21 initiation introduction of trade petitions on

- dumping and countervailing duties with the
- 23 Department of Commerce and International Trade
- 24 Commission took place. Then, all of the sudden, in
- 25 August 1998, largely due to political pressure, new

- 1 protocol was introduced that was based on sound
- 2 science and more favorable to US producers. Cattle
- 3 began to move, and during the winter and spring '98
- 4 and '99, more than 40,000 head of cattle moved
- 5 north from the US into Canada. The project was
- 6 finally working after five years of negotiations
- 7 and worked largely initiated by producers from both
- 8 countries.
- 9 The problem was not with ag producers,
- 10 themselves, the problem was with the government in
- both US and Canada. Producers don't mind competing
- with one another on a level playing field, however,
- producers feel helpless and feel very frustrated
- when they find themselves competing with other
- 15 governments, international politics, and poor
- science. Had reciprocity and sound science been
- demanded initially, the animal health regulations
- 18 of the Northwest Pilot Project would not have been
- 19 so difficult to implement or may have not even been
- 20 necessary.
- We realize this is a complicated area,

- but we also see no reason for USDA, for example, to
- 23 initiate an improvement of regionalization product
- 24 allowing Canada access into the US without, at the
- same, demanding reciprocity and regionalization

- 1 from Canada which would allow US access to same
- 2 markets. Successful WTO talks are dependant on all
- 3 aspects of trading being fair to everyone and this
- 4 includes import regulations, export regulations,
- 5 and reciprocity that lead to equal access at the
- 6 same time trade is allowed. US agriculture cannot
- 7 be sacrificed in the name of free trade. It must
- 8 include fair trade and regulations to prevent the
- 9 US producer from the spiraling downward price the
- 10 global market commodity prices have experienced in
- 11 recent years.
- 12 It is reducing the standard of living of
- 13 US producers to a poverty level, and will
- 14 restructure agriculture by eliminating the family
- 15 farm and ranches across the country. We do not
- want to see this happen and hope you will take a
- strong position in the WTO talks to see that it
- does not happen. Thank you for the opportunity.
- MR. NELSON: Thank you, John. Panelists?
- MR. GALVIN: I think you made several very
- 21 good points. And I think your description of the

- past few years and the difficulty of getting that
- 23 program up and running pretty much tells the story.
- 24 Is it your assessment that finally now the program
- 25 is now working as intended and there aren't any

- 1 hitches? Or is there room for further improvement?
- 2 MR. SWANZ: I think the main point is to keep
- 3 Canada pushing to get their protocol in place,
- 4 which they seem to keep putting it off to another
- 5 six months or another year. And the pressure needs
- 6 to be applied to make them comply with that
- 7 protocol and get it in place.
- 8 MR. GALVIN: That is true. I think it's
- 9 going to be several more months, unfortunately,
- 10 before they're ready to move ahead on
- 11 regionalization. One other issue that we carved
- 12 out last fall that I think we made a lot of
- progress on, is the whole issue of animal drugs and
- 14 their availability in trying to establish similar
- procedures on both sides of the border in terms of
- which drugs can be used and when they can be used.
- 17 And I think we're very close on that issue and
- 18 we're ready to harmonize that. So we have made a
- 19 lot of progress on that specific issue in just the
- 20 last few months.
- MR. NELSON: Panel, any additional questions

- or comments? John, thanks very much.
- 23 Nancy Keenan, Montana Superintendent of Public
- 24 Instruction. Nancy.
- MS. KEENAN: Thank you, Bruce. Ladies and

- 1 Gentlemen of the panel, thank you for allowing me
- 2 the opportunity to participate today with the World
- 3 Trade Organization's listening session. I also
- 4 want to thank the representatives of the US
- 5 Department of Agriculture, your US trade
- 6 representatives, the State Department, of course,
- 7 our own Department of Agriculture here in Montana.
- 8 But most importantly, thank the farmers and
- 9 ranchers that are here with us today for taking
- 10 time out of their day, which is a very busy time of
- 11 year, so that they all could share with your their
- 12 views. They're the ones that know firsthand the
- 13 impact multilateral trade policies have on their
- 14 daily lives.
- My goal in being at this meeting is,
- 16 first, to listen also to the challenges confronting
- 17 Montana agriculture today and the rural
- 18 international trade place and the economic
- 19 livelihood of our families and our agriculture
- 20 producers. I don't claim to be an expert on
- 21 agricultural policy or agriculture, but one thing I

- do know is that Montana farmers and ranchers are
- 23 facing a crisis of proportions not seen since the
- 24 Great Depression. Our state's number one industry,
- our Main Street businesses, and our unique

- 1 irreplaceable rural way of life is truly at risk.
- 2 Montana's agriculture producers aren't
- 3 asking for any sort of preferential treatment. All
- 4 they want is a little fairness in their lives, a
- 5 level playing field. In 1996, the price of wheat
- 6 was \$4.24 per bushel. In June, that price is
- 7 \$2.80. It doesn't take and economist or anyone
- 8 that is a rocket scientist to understand or figure
- 9 out that you can't stay in business for long when
- 10 your costs of production so greatly exceed your
- 11 market price.
- 12 As Montana State Superintendent of
- 13 Schools, I have experienced firsthand how
- 14 bankruptcies and business closures have impacted
- our rural schools. I have experienced firsthand
- 16 the lack of hope that many of our young children,
- many of whom are here today, the lack of hope they
- 18 have in staying and working on that land. Now, we
- 19 all know that international trade agreements are
- 20 neither the complete cause nor are they the
- 21 complete solution to the crisis we face here in

- 22 rural Montana.
- To help our state's ag producers to turn
- 24 the corner and get past these tough times, will
- 25 require a number of policy changes, both domestic

- 1 and foreign. Here at home, raising the loan caps
- 2 for grains and rigorous enforcement of our
- 3 antitrust statutes as it pertained to the
- 4 concentration of capital and market share in the
- 5 agribusiness industry is a good place to start.
- 6 However, insofar as WTO negotiations impact our
- 7 family farmers' and ranchers' bottom line, we need
- 8 to make sure that legitimate needs of our
- 9 agriculture producers are not sacrificed at the
- 10 alter of international trade relations.
- So at this next round of world trade
- 12 negotiations, and as they get underway, we need to
- make sure that US negotiators do not make
- 14 concessions which hurt agriculture in order to gain
- 15 advantages for other industries. That's why I
- would urge you to keep the upcoming negotiations
- 17 focused on agriculture and not the multisector
- 18 negotiations that re-examine all components of
- 19 trade agreements.
- It is also unfair that the average US
- 21 tariffs for US agriculture products, averaging 3

- percent, are so far below the rest of the world's
- 23 agricultural producing countries. Montana and
- 24 American producers deserve fair access to those
- 25 international markets. We should not allow the

- 1 European Union to use questionable health concerns
- 2 as disguised trade barriers to American beef
- 3 imports. EU member nations should be compelled to
- 4 live up to their commitments fairly and freely
- 5 entered into during the Uruguay Round of WTO
- 6 negotiations. The world trade dispute settlement
- 7 process needs to be able to compel the EU to change
- 8 its policy on beef imports. Not simply to allow
- 9 the US to put tariffs on truffles and Rochefort
- 10 cheese.
- In conclusion, I want to reiterate that
- 12 all Montana family farmers and ranchers are asking
- 13 for in these upcoming rounds of WTO discussion is
- 14 an honest deal. It's important that US trade
- 15 representatives to Seattle negotiate to be
- 16 champions for the voices and concerns of Montana
- 17 and America's agricultural producers. You've heard
- it today already, be strong, stand your ground.
- 19 And when in doubt, recall the voices you heard here
- 20 today in Montana, and we welcome you back or call
- 21 us up and, again, recall what you heard from these

- 22 producers here. And if I might be so bold, on
- behalf of the children of Montana, they would also
- say the force be with you. Thank you for allowing
- 25 me this opportunity.

- 1 MR. NELSON: Thank you, Nancy. Panel, any
- 2 questions or comments?
- 3 MR. GALVIN: Thanks for your statement. Just
- 4 a quick comment on the beef hormone issue. I do
- 5 want to assure people that the position of the US
- 6 Government has been -- our primary objective has
- 7 been to get the EU to lift that ban. And we only
- 8 resorted to this retaliation because, of course,
- 9 the EU has been resistant to that. But our number
- 10 one objective remains having the EU lift that ban
- so that we can enjoy access to their market and
- 12 hopefully \$100 million to \$200 million worth of
- increased sales on behalf of US beef producers.
- MS. KEENAN: Thank you.
- MR. NELSON: Thank you, Nancy. Now, we will
- 16 take a break for lunch.
- 17 (Whereupon, a lunch recess
- was taken.)
- MR. NELSON: All right. We've got first
- 20 Bill Donald, who is a Director of the Ranchers
- 21 Cattlemen Action Legal Foundation. And Bill will

- be followed by Dennis McDonald, who is also a
- 23 director of the Rancher Cattlemens Action Legal
- 24 Foundation. I think it's probably better known as
- 25 R-CALF. So, Bill.

- 1 MR. DONALD: Thank you, Bruce, and thanks to
- 2 the panel for allowing me to speak to you today.
- 3 My name is Bill Donald. Along with my family, I
- 4 own and operate a cattle ranch in south central
- 5 Montana, and I'm here representing R-CALF. And my
- 6 goal in speaking to you today is to convey to you
- 7 the importance of returning profitability to family
- 8 agriculture.
- 9 R-CALF is a nonprofit corporation whose
- 10 purpose is to initiate actions to have the US trade
- 11 regulations enforced to the intent of the US
- 12 Congress to make sure the trade relief laws are
- implemented in the cattle industry in a fair,
- 14 nondiscriminatory manner. With the support of more
- than 25,000 farmers and ranchers and their families
- and over 100 farmer and cattlemen associations,
- 17 R-CALF brought antidumping and countervailing duty
- 18 case petitions against the dumped and subsidized
- 19 cattle from Canada and Mexico.
- 20 Restoring conditions of fair trade to
- 21 the US cattle market is an important step to

- returning our industry to profitability. The
- 23 United States's cattle producers' future depends in
- 24 a large measure on establishing conditions of open
- and fair trade for cattle and beef throughout the

- 1 world. To date, R-CALF has overcome great
- 2 obstacles to receive an affirmative preliminary
- 3 ruling from the Department of Commerce concerning
- 4 the Canadian cattle that have been dumped on the US
- 5 market. The petition process is designed to
- 6 protect domestic industry from the negative impacts
- 7 of illegal trade, is an arduous and expensive
- 8 endeavor.
- 9 I've heard the success of R-CALF
- 10 described as ordinary people doing extraordinary
- 11 things. The ability of United States producers to
- 12 protect ourselves from illegal imports should not
- 13 require either extraordinary efforts nor funds.
- 14 The impact suffered by the cattle producers of the
- 15 United States by illegal imports are
- well-documented. If any changes are to be made in
- 17 the process, they should be changes that enhance
- 18 the ability of United States citizens and industry
- 19 to protect our livelihoods, not to make an arduous
- 20 expensive process more so.
- You will hear some comments on changing

- the dumping petitions and the criteria. And the
- 23 idea that antidumping petitions should not be
- 24 allowed when a commodity is in the lowest part of
- 25 the cycle goes against the very intent of allowing

- 1 the industry the ability to minimize the negative
- 2 impacts of the cycles it will inevitably face. One
- 3 of the basic economic laws is the basis for the
- 4 antidumping petition process, and that is supply
- 5 impacts price. A supply increase, price decreases.
- 6 Most economists agree for every 1 percent increase
- 7 in the supply of cattle, cattle prices decrease
- 8 between 1.2 and 1.5 percent. This degree of impact
- 9 makes it easy to see how imports have the ability
- 10 to make the lows in the cycle lower and longer.
- 11 That would be the impact of removing the
- 12 antidumping petitions for a period when the
- industry is in a low-price portion of the cycle.
- 14 The cycle lows would be lower and they would last
- 15 longer.
- I appreciate this opportunity to express
- our views on these important issues, and I applaud
- 18 the Administration for listening to the citizens
- 19 that are affected by these trade regulations. We
- would like to request the Administration take this
- 21 opportunity to work toward streamlining and

- 22 enhancing the process producers utilize to protect
- our livelihoods. Rules that ensure conditions of
- fair and equitable trade must be kept and
- strengthened. No producer should be subjected to

- 1 competing against export subsidies which have the
- 2 impact of depressing both domestic and import
- 3 prices.
- 4 Likewise, our market should not be
- 5 allowed to become a dumping ground for excess
- 6 supplies when foreign prices fall below foreign
- 7 production costs. The Administration should also
- 8 review domestic law and make any revisions
- 9 necessary to permit cattle producers to pursue
- 10 unfairly traded imports of beef, as beef prices
- directly affect the price we receive for our
- 12 cattle. At this time, cattle producers have no
- 13 right to pursue unfairly traded imports of beef,
- 14 only cattle.
- 15 Again, I thank you for this opportunity
- 16 to express the views of thousands of cattle
- producers and I hope my comments have been helpful
- in our goal of restoring profitability to family
- 19 agriculture. So thank you. With that, I entertain
- any questions.
- MR. NELSON: Bill, thank you. One thing

- before I turn this over to the panel. Just, again,
- 23 because we had some folks join us who weren't here
- 24 this morning. Alan Hrapskwy, Alan, would you stand
- 25 up again, please? Alan is from the Foreign

- 1 Agriculture Service, and he's here if you have
- 2 copies of testimony or comments or anything you
- 3 would like to submit for the record, please, give
- 4 those to Alan. And, of course, our presenters,
- 5 their testimony or presentations, we want to make
- 6 sure that Alan gets copies of those so that
- 7 everything here is on the record today. Panel?
- 8 MR. SCHROEDER: Bill, I see Dennis is from
- 9 R-CALF also, I guess the question in my mind is,
- what are we going to do with this border? We've
- 11 got this NAFTA, Canada is right there next door,
- 12 Mexico is down there next to Texas. As we look at
- this, how do you see this in the next five or ten
- 14 years? Do you want that border maintained and sort
- of reinforced? Or would you like to see more of a
- 16 North American marketplace. I think that's the big
- 17 issue for both Canadians and Mexicans and US
- 18 producers.
- MR. DONALD: Well, the difference, I guess I
- 20 would like to see it maintained until our cost of
- 21 productions are equal to those in Canada and

- 22 Mexico. I figured up our taxes on our ranch and I
- 23 took all the taxes, the unemployment tax, worker's
- 24 comp, income tax, property tax, licenses, and I
- 25 divided it by the number of cows and I got nearly

- 1 \$100 a head.
- Now, I don't know what the taxes in
- 3 Mexico are, but if they're less than \$100 a head,
- 4 we can't have a totally free and open border, the
- 5 same with Canada. At the time that our dollar is
- 6 the same between all three countries and the time
- 7 that our regulatory taxing structure is the same, I
- 8 guess at that point we could discuss it. But at
- 9 this point, there are several distinct differences
- in the three countries and those borders are
- 11 necessary.
- MR. McDONALD: In addition to that, if I may
- 13 just add, in the short run, what we really need is
- 14 for the existing regulations to be fairly enforced.
- 15 Subsidies, the dumping laws, at least in the short
- 16 run. If our trading partners, both north and
- south, played by the rules, it wouldn't solve the
- problem, but it would at least place us in a
- 19 position where we could more adequately compete.
- MR. GALVIN: Do you guys see much potential
- 21 for this dumping issue to be used against our

- 22 exports? I look at most of our basic commodities
- 23 from livestock to grains and I think you could make
- a fair case that most of our producers right now
- are selling under the cost of production. Might

- 1 not that lead to charges by some of the countries
- 2 we're currently exporting to that we're, in fact,
- 3 dumping our exports overseas, too? Comment on the
- 4 potential there?
- 5 MR. DONALD: As far as cattle go, which is
- 6 what I'm most familiar with, we exported, I think
- 7 you said, 51,000 head of feeder cattle. We don't
- 8 export much of our cattle. We export mostly
- 9 processed meat to Mexico. And I'm not sure, I know
- 10 Mexico has talked about an antidumping case against
- beef, but I don't believe the processors of this
- 12 country have been in a negative margin for
- significant enough for that case to have merit.
- 14 And I'm not worried about them, meaning Canada or
- 15 Mexico, pursuing antidumping against the ranchers
- because we don't export enough to them to make it
- 17 matter.
- Now, I know that some of those feeder
- 19 cattle that went up into Canada did, in fact, go up
- at a loss. But I don't think 51,000 head is going
- 21 to be -- have enough merit to make a case. And, I

- 22 guess, until we start exporting more cattle out of
- 23 this country, it's not going to be an issue.
- MR. GALVIN: How about a commodity like
- wheat? If the current national average on wheat

- 1 is, say, \$2.30 a bushel, and it's probably under a
- 2 number of people's cost of production, do you see
- 3 that opening us up to any potential challenge?
- 4 MR. DONALD: Well, it has the potential for
- 5 that, but I'm not so sure we should be dumping
- 6 commodities on other countries just as we don't
- 7 like them dumped on us.
- 8 MR. McDONALD: To follow up on what Bill just
- 9 said, I was asked a similar question while speaking
- 10 to a few Mexican cattlemen and a group of Texas
- 11 cattle folks. And my reply was simply, we don't
- want you to break the law, we're suggesting that
- 13 you follow the rules. I certainly wouldn't suggest
- 14 that we be given some special dispensation even in
- 15 these times of stressed prices. We have a set of
- 16 rules. I happen to believe that the economics is
- such that if we all played by those rules and
- traded by those rules, it would be of some added
- 19 value to all of these products. We found that, for
- 20 example, in the tomato case with the Mexicans
- 21 bringing tomatoes in here, and the antidumping

- 22 petition was filed. The net result was it improved
- prices both north and south of the border.
- MR. NELSON: Panel, any other questions or
- 25 comments for Bill? All right, Dennis McDonald,

- 1 also an R-CALF director, will be next. And then
- 2 following Dennis will be Wally Klosey and
- 3 Susie Tilton-Chiovaro, who will be dividing the
- 4 time. Wally, that's not double the time, that's
- 5 divided the time. Dennis McDonald.
- 6 MR. McDONALD: Thank you, Bruce, and thank
- 7 you distinguished panelists. My name is
- 8 Dennis McDonald. I, along with my family, operate
- 9 a cow/calf operation near Melville. And as Bruce
- 10 has indicated, I'm a representative of R-CALF. I
- appreciate the opportunity to speak with you today.
- 12 It's especially rewarding to have this opportunity
- at a time when there's a real crisis in the
- 14 agriculture sector. Hopefully, without being
- 15 labeled a whiner, I can describe the perils that
- the cattle industry is in, fairly succinctly.
- 17 You might recall in 1972, that, by the
- way, was the date that we negotiated the Canadian
- 19 Free Trade Agreement, that year, for the first time
- 20 in history, the Dow Jones industrial average broke
- 21 1,000. At that time, we were selling finished

- 22 cattle ready for slaughter in excess of
- 23 70 cents. This year, the Dow Jones for the first
- time in history broke the 11,000 barrier. This
- 25 morning we were selling finished cattle ready for

- 1 slaughter at 63 and 64 cents.
- 2 R-CALF has brought to light the problems
- 3 that imported cattle and beef are having on our
- 4 industry. Most economists have calculated that
- 5 imports are now costing our industry in excess of a
- 6 billion dollars annually. Last year we saw a
- 7 1,600,000 head of cattle come south across the
- 8 border from Canada. We saw another 700,000 head of
- 9 feeder calves coming north across the border from
- 10 Mexico. This year, Mexican imports are up 21
- percent, Canadian imports are down slightly. How
- 12 has this affected our market?
- You know, we've reduced domestically
- 14 here in this country our cow herd by approximately
- 15 2 million head since the highs of 1995. We weaned
- 16 the smallest calf crop last year since 1951. And,
- 17 yet, our industry continues to operate at a loss.
- Now, I know it's axiomatic that we will have free
- and open trade as we go down this global trading
- 20 economic path. Further, neither myself nor
- 21 producers that I know want to be labeled

- 22 protectionists. But the reality is, as the US
- 23 enters this next round of trade negotiations, the
- very viability of our industry is going to be in
- 25 the hands of our trade negotiators. Our industry,

166

- 1 our way of life is at stake.
- 2 The first priority of our negotiators
- 3 should be to find a way in these negotiations to
- 4 restore profitability to the American family farm
- 5 and ranch. Presently, we don't have much hope. My
- 6 daughter is a junior here at MSU and an Ag student.
- 7 She and her three siblings want nothing more than
- 8 to come home and operate the ranch. They won't
- 9 have that opportunity unless our negotiators
- 10 resolve some of these issues.
- To successfully achieve some advantage
- in our negotiations, we must take a realistic look
- 13 at where this industry stands. For example, in
- 14 Argentina, it costs \$70 to maintain a cow annually.
- 15 USDA reports our average cost at an excess of \$340.
- 16 A 750 pound feeder steer in Argentina yesterday
- 17 sold for 35 cents. USDA reports our nationwide
- 18 average cost of production for a similar critter at
- 19 76 cents. Presently, the cost of gain of a calf in
- 20 a Brazilian feed lot is 17 cents. I called to
- 21 Nebraska yesterday, and our average cost for a

- similar animal, per pound of gain, is 40 cents.
- 23 Brazil ranks third in the world in terms of corn
- 24 production, behind ourselves and China. So it is
- 25 clear that we cannot compete despite the fact that

- 1 our domestic industry is the most efficient and
- 2 produce the best product in the world.
- We have seen the ITC making a
- 4 preliminary ruling in January that imports were
- 5 having a material detrimental effect on our
- 6 industry. And I see I'm out of time so I'll cut
- 7 this short. We recently, as well, observed the
- 8 Department of Commerce's recent ruling that live
- 9 cattle were being brought into the country at below
- 10 Canadian cost of production. We're hopeful that
- 11 the margins placed on those cattle in the
- 12 preliminary ruling will assist in solving some of
- our marketing problems.
- One last thought. One of the most
- 15 difficult items in bringing that antidumping
- 16 petition was the definition in NAFTA, like kind.
- 17 It prevented producers in R-CALF from looking at
- 18 beef imports, which obviously are having a
- 19 significant impact on our market. The like kind
- 20 definition, vis-a-vis live cattle, prevented us
- 21 from reaching those issues.

- MR. NELSON: Thank you, Dennis.
- MR. GALVIN: Thanks, Dennis. Could you
- 24 describe for us what you view as the Canadian
- subsidies that are in place for their cattle

- 1 producers?
- 2 MR. McDONALD: I guess, I should say
- 3 initially, you know, the Department of Commerce
- 4 issued a preliminary ruling a month or more ago now
- 5 indicating that the Canadian subsidies were
- 6 diminimous in their effect on our market. We were
- 7 surprised by that. Our research seemed to indicate
- 8 that just the barley subsidy that the Canadians
- 9 enjoy allows them to finish a steer at \$60 under
- 10 our cost. And although that was a preliminary
- 11 ruling, it is a concern. Hopefully, Commerce, when
- they make their final determination in the next
- 13 couple of months, will get it right.
- MR. GALVIN: But you don't have any of your
- own views as to what subsidies they may have in
- 16 place in Canada?
- MR. McDONALD: Again, the barley subsidy was
- 18 the biggest single subsidy that we were concerned
- 19 with. And many of their subsidies, as I understand
- 20 it, are camouflaged a bit. For example, investment
- 21 tax credits on machinery, favorable depreciation

- schedule; a tax structure, maybe I should say,
- overall, that is advantageous. Subsidies on fuel
- 24 and transportation and trucking, when we looked at
- 25 all those items, we were quite surprised that the

- 1 Department of Commerce didn't come to a different
- 2 conclusion on their preliminary determination.
- 3 MR. SCHROEDER: Just a general comment. When
- 4 we enter these negotiations, believe me, that none
- 5 of us have any interest or desire to do anything
- 6 negative to America's producers and industries. We
- 7 try to do the best we can to achieve positive
- 8 outcomes. But we're still talking trade agreements
- 9 here. And your phrase, you hope that we can
- 10 "restore profitability to the American family
- 11 farm." There's no way we can do that.
- We have to have domestic farm policies
- 13 that provide a solid support for America's family
- 14 farmers. But that's another question. I think
- 15 these trade agreements have been oversold, frankly,
- by both sides. If you go back to debates on NAFTA
- and on the Uruguay Round, the detractors said that
- 18 these agreements were going to be the end of
- 19 America as we know it. Ross Perot predicted a
- 20 million jobs and all our factories were going to
- 21 move across the border. Well, that didn't happen.

- 22 And on the other hand, the proponents said we're
- 23 going to create hundreds of thousands of jobs in
- the United States and this is going to be the
- 25 salvation and all that stuff.

- 1 So both sides have oversold these trade
- 2 agreements. They're very important, they're
- 3 crucial, and we're going to try to help you all by
- 4 making them positive and beneficial and so the
- 5 conditions will improve. They're not the answer,
- 6 and we can't tell you that there's some trade
- 7 agreement which is going to restore profitability
- 8 to America's family farms. We've got to look at
- 9 our domestic farm policies, what kind of support
- 10 systems, safety nets, whatever you want to call it,
- 11 that has to be the principle bull work for our
- 12 farms.
- 13 MR. McDONALD: Certainly, what you're saying
- is true, and often times, I guess, it depends on
- what part of the elephant you happen to be
- 16 touching. If our economists are accurate and the
- imports this last year cost our industry over a
- 18 billion dollars, that's not diminimous. That's up
- 19 to \$80 a calf. Just that, in and of itself, would
- 20 make a great difference in our operation.
- 21 It kind of leads into -- I'm quite

- 22 aware, I know our negotiating team has absolutely
- 23 the best motives in mind. I looked at the
- 24 membership on the Senate Ag Advisory Committee for
- 25 trade, and you know what's not there, Jim? You

- 1 just don't have much representation from the small
- 2 family cow/calf producer out in the country. Why?
- 3 Why don't we have some grassroots cattle producers
- 4 on that committee that could talk as you and I are?
- 5 It's dominated by big industry, big feedlots, and
- 6 probably for a variety of reasons, much what we're
- 7 responsible for. I often think that our trade team
- 8 is out of tune with the grassroot guy out here in
- 9 the sagebrush that's earning a living with these
- 10 cattle or are trying to. That's a little off
- point, but....
- MR. NELSON: Okay, Dennis, thank you very
- 13 much. Next will be Wally Klosey and
- 14 Susie Tilton-Chiovaro. And then following them
- will be Gilles Stockton, Northern Plains Resource
- 16 Council Representative, also representing the
- 17 Western Organization of Recourse Councils. And,
- again, my apologies if I have mispronounced that
- 19 first name.
- 20 MR. KLOSEY: Mr. Chairman, Ladies and
- 21 Gentlemen of the committee, I am a rancher from the

- 22 Twin Bridges area. I am not only here representing
- 23 myself but some neighbors down in our area. And I
- 24 can tell you this with all honesty, that if there
- 25 isn't something major done in the agricultural

- 1 community in the next year, you're going to see the
- 2 demise of several more farms and ranches going down
- 3 the tube. Two of my neighbors just lost their
- 4 places in the last six months. This is a serious
- 5 situation. You cannot produce and sell for less
- 6 than the cost of production forever and exist.
- 7 I heard your comments here about
- 8 domestic policy. I guess, I'm kind of a C-Span
- 9 nut. Senator Dorgan from North Dakota has a
- proposal in the Ag Committee, along with
- 11 Senator Kerry from Nebraska, and they want to put
- on some subsidies on X number of bushels of wheat.
- 13 I don't exactly know how the bill is written, if
- 14 it's written at all yet, but I did see them
- 15 discussing it. But the thing I would like you to
- 16 keep in mind is this: We have went through
- subsidies and invariably it is the people that get
- 18 the money that aren't generating -- they're not
- 19 legitimate farmers and ranchers. They're hobby
- 20 farmers.
- In our area, I have a television magnet

- 22 across the hill from us. He buys out the Snowcrest
- 23 Ranch. He gets a subsidy from putting land into
- soil conservancy, half the cost of the ranch, and
- 25 now he's competing with us. These kind of

- 1 incidents are where our subsidy money is going. I
- 2 can cite you two or three other ones. And I would
- 3 suggest to you that if you are involved in this,
- 4 that 80 percent of the income has to come off of
- 5 the farm and the ranch before they're entitled to
- 6 any subsidy. They are the people out there that
- 7 need it, it isn't these hobby farmers. I have a
- 8 neighbor over there that's an heir of the ConAgra
- 9 people, it's a hobby.
- 10 And another thing that's kind of
- puzzling to us is how come that the United States
- 12 Department of Agriculture purchased buffalo meat
- when you could purchase four steers for the price
- of one buffalo for the school lunch program? You
- 15 know who the big buffalo producer is in the
- 16 United States, I'm quite sure of that. And there's
- 17 your subsidy money again that I was just referring
- 18 to. These are the kind of things that you have to
- see that the money gets out to the farmer and
- 20 rancher that's trying to make a living off the farm
- and the ranch.

- problems, but I'm just here stating the case. If
- something isn't done pretty damned soon, you won't
- 25 have anybody left. There's no young people going

- 1 back into agriculture. I'm sure that Mr. Nelson
- 2 can tell you this. The cattle are coming across
- 3 the border. I'd like to know who owns these
- 4 cattle. I sit there in Twin Bridges and I cut a
- 5 field of hay along the highway, and I counted 53
- 6 Canadian cattle trucks while I was cutting that
- 7 field of hay. Now, who owns those cattle? And who
- 8 gets the exchange rate on the money? There's two
- 9 questions I'd like to have the answer to.
- And I guess that's about all, I'm going
- 11 to yield the balance of my time to
- 12 Susie Tilton-Chiovaro. Thank you very much.
- 13 MS. CHIOVARO: Susie my name is
- 14 Susie Tilton-Chiovaro. By way of a little bit of
- 15 history, I'm done a fair amount of farm advocacy.
- 16 I've assisted in doing approximately 63 Chapter 12
- bankruptcies. And I've done quite a bit of work
- with the Montana Association of Churches.
- 19 I'm the fifth generation of my family
- with ties to agriculture in Montana. My children
- 21 are the sixth. But in trying to help my children

- make decisions about their futures, I cannot, in
- 23 all conscience, encourage them to enter the field
- of agriculture. Why? It's not because I don't
- 25 love the way of life. I've long felt being a

- 1 steward of the land and the creatures of the earth
- 2 was a soul satisfying occupation, though seldom
- 3 remunerative.
- 4 I watch as my family, friends, and
- 5 neighbors struggle against enormous odds to survive
- 6 in a field that pits man against incredible odds.
- 7 It's not enough that a rancher should have to
- 8 contend with the ordinary obstacles today, whether
- 9 disease, market foibles, interest rates, and
- 10 increasing pressure from urban sprawl. Now, thanks
- 11 to the benevolent Great White Father, we can watch
- 12 as truckload after truckload of imported market
- 13 livestock enter the country to drive the prices
- down even further.
- About 15 years ago, most of you would
- 16 remember we went through a sort of a cleansing of
- 17 so-called marginal producers, most of which was
- 18 accomplished with a "voluntary" liquidation. It
- 19 took a class-action lawsuit to stop that or slow it
- 20 down. All the indications I see today are that we
- 21 are beginning another cycle of elimination of

- 22 producers. As an example, my brother-in-law has a
- 23 ranch which was once a place where a family could
- 24 make a living. He sold his cattle to pay off part
- of his mortgage, and he is currently diversified

- 1 into lumber enterprise, pasture enterprise, and
- 2 outfitting. He is barely surviving and pounds his
- 3 steering wheel in frustration as he drives to town
- 4 to give music lessons, which, by the way, he uses
- 5 to live on, because he watches four or five cattle
- 6 trucks a day come into the country from Canada. How
- 7 many more of our neighbors are going to go down the
- 8 tubes this year when there is no market for our
- 9 livestock because of the imports?
- God forbid, the solution rests with
- giving up. I dare say there's no one in this room
- who is willing to do that with a smile on their
- 13 face. For me, my options are to continue to with
- my teaching job, which I'm very fortunate to have,
- 15 continue to subdivide my land, and brush up on my
- 16 Chapter 12 skills because I think those are the
- only options that are being left to us.
- 18 Anyone that has survived this long has
- 19 undoubtedly explored all the possibilities for
- 20 diversification, exhausted most likely sources of
- 21 credit, and spent hours trying to find solutions.

- The solution don't rest with us, the producers.
- 23 It's a problem we didn't create. The problem of
- 24 massive quantities of imported market livestock is
- a direct result of an economic policy that is

- 1 designed to destroy American agriculture. We have
- 2 cheap food in this country, and until there is a
- 3 concerted common sense approach to closing the
- 4 ever-widening gap between the haves and have-nots,
- 5 the best suggestion I have is to sell your
- 6 livestock, go to truck driving school, and move to
- 7 the Canadian boarder. Oh, oops, that will
- 8 interfere with the Canadians, wouldn't it? Sorry.
- 9 In closing, I want to emphasize that it
- 10 is vital to halt the flow of imported livestock
- 11 from continuing to flood our markets, and at least
- 12 give our producers a level playing field. I remind
- 13 you that the most powerful symbol in this country,
- 14 next to the cross, is a question mark. Ask
- 15 questions about these trade agreements, demand
- answers to why we are driving our producers out of
- business and continuing to make our country
- vulnerable. We're a debtor nation and now we're
- 19 losing the basic means of production. It's simply
- 20 got to stop. Thank you.
- MR. NELSON: Wally, Susie, thank you. Panel?

- MR. SCHROEDER: I'll let Tim take that
- 23 buffalo question.
- MR. GALVIN: We're certainly aware of that,
- but it's not an issue the Foreign Ag Service is

178

- 1 involved in. I just want to throw that in.
- 2 But we're certainly aware of the concern
- 3 about those purchases. As you know, additional
- 4 purchases were made in the beef and pork sectors,
- 5 as well, over the past year to try to help things
- 6 out as well. But your point is well taken.
- 7 MR. KLOSEY: I just wanted to stir up a
- 8 hornet's nest.
- 9 MR. NELSON: Thank you very much. Next is
- 10 Gilles Stockton, Northern Plains Resource Council
- 11 representative and also representing the Western
- 12 Organization of Resource Councils. Following
- 13 Gilles will be Lloyd DeBruycker, who is an owner of
- 14 DeBruycker Charolais, another neighbor of mine
- 15 from the Dutton area.
- MR. STOCKTON: Mr. Chairman, panel, am I
- 17 close enough to this thing? My name is
- 18 Gilles Stockton, so you were pretty close. I raise
- 19 sheep and cattle near Grass Range, Montana. And
- 20 today I'm representing the Western Organization of
- 21 Resource Councils, WORK, for short. WORK is an

- 22 association of six grassroots organizations
- 23 dedicated to protecting the natural and human
- 24 resources in North and South Dakota, Wyoming,
- 25 Colorado, Idaho, and Montana.

- 1 The more I've been thinking about
- 2 hormones and bananas, the madder I've been getting.
- 3 Obviously, this country does not export bananas.
- 4 So why did the Clinton Administration decide to
- 5 take up the cause for Chiquita? Why, instead,
- 6 didn't President Clinton move to protect sheep and
- 7 cattle ranchers who are being hammered by a flood
- 8 of imports. Instead, our government decided that
- 9 the Europeans are not eating enough hormones with
- 10 their beef. USDA secretary Dan Glickman found the
- solution that we were challenging an unfair,
- 12 unscientific restriction keeping out American Beef.
- Perhaps, we're not supposed to notice that Europe
- has a surplus of beef and actually subsidizes
- 15 exports.
- 16 Hormones implanted in cattle may or may
- 17 not be safe, but the European consumer is
- 18 understandably frightened and wary as a result of
- 19 the Mad Cow Disease scandal. But if the
- 20 pharmaceutical companies say that Europeans will
- 21 eat beef raised with synthetic hormones, then

- 22 Europeans will eat beef raised with synthetic
- 23 hormones. And, apparently, our government will
- 24 make sure that they do. The issue here is not
- whether the Europeans purchase hormone-raised beef,

180

- 1 the issue is of democracy and self determination.
- 2 Has the trade committee superceded the
- 3 constitution? Do the rights of corporation now
- 4 come before the rights of the people?
- 5 So now we have NAFTA, GATT, and WTO, and
- 6 we see clearly the disaster that it's caused in
- 7 Rural America. In the propaganda blitz building up
- 8 to the adoption of the so-called treaties,
- 9 agriculture was promised prosperity. Instead, we
- 10 got the disintegration of competitive markets and
- 11 the economic depression covering all of Rural
- 12 America, if not the world. Globalization is proven
- 13 to be baloney.
- One cannot logically separate the
- anti-democratic and anti-family farm provisions of
- 16 the trade agreements from the destruction of
- agriculture caused by the Freedom to Farm Act and
- 18 combine the above with the institutional failure of
- 19 the United States Government to enforce the
- anti-trust laws or to promote competitive markets.
- 21 And, of course, we see the results has reached

- 22 crisis proportions. So what to do?
- On the domestic side, WORK supports the
- seven points presented by the Northern Plains
- 25 Resource Council. And, in particular, to make the

- 1 trade agreements fair for American producers and
- 2 consumers, this country must immediately and
- 3 retroactively enforce the anti-trust laws.
- 4 Secondly, the laws and regulations must
- 5 be enacted mandating competitive markets for all
- 6 agricultural products, and start by immediatedly
- 7 implementing the rules proposed by WORK that would
- 8 require all packer-owned and forward-contracted fat
- 9 cattle to be priced in an open and competitive
- 10 market.
- And, thirdly, require that all imported
- 12 agricultural products meet minimum US food safety
- 13 standard inspection standards, and institute a
- border inspection system that actually inspects
- 15 imported food.
- As to the WTO talks coming up this fall,
- we support the points made by the Institute for
- 18 Agriculture Trade Policy presented on the June 7th
- 19 listening session in St. Paul, Minnesota. In
- addition, we feel that the American people have the
- 21 right to full public disclosure of the US position

- 22 prior to the WTO talks. And we are particularly
- 23 interested in proposals to incorporate antimonopoly
- 24 policies in the global issues.
- We absolutely oppose the US Government's

- 1 proposal to prohibit or limit a country's right to
- 2 label products according to origin, genetic
- 3 manipulation, or production methods. And we also
- 4 will not have much confidence in the outcome of
- 5 these talks unless you name a cross section of real
- 6 farmers and ranchers to the WTO negotiating team.
- 7 As we see with this trade war with
- 8 Europe over bananas and hormones, what has been
- 9 created with NAFTA, GATT, and WTO are the
- 10 conditions where multinational corporations rate
- 11 supreme. Now any local, state, or national law in
- 12 any country that any corporation finds inconvenient
- can and will be disallowed. And I'm reminded of
- 14 the prophetic words of the poet, philosopher, and
- 15 farmer Wendell Barry when he wrote, and I quote,
- 16 "We are now pretty obviously facing the
- possibility of a world that the super national
- 18 corporations and the governments and educational
- 19 systems that serve them will control entirely for
- 20 their own convenience, and, incidentally, and
- 21 inescapably for the inconvenience for all of the

- rest of us. This world will be a world in which a
- 23 culture that preserves nature and real life will
- simply be disallowed. It will be, as our
- 25 experience already suggests, a post-agricultural

- 1 world. But as we have been warned, as we begin to
- 2 see, you cannot have a post-agricultural world that
- 3 is not also post-democratic, post-religious, and
- 4 post-natural. In other words, it will be as we
- 5 have understood ourselves, post-human."
- 6 Thank you for the time.
- 7 MR. NELSON: Thank you, Gilles. Panel, any
- 8 comes or questions?
- 9 MR. GALVIN: Yes, with regard to your point
- about the beef hormone issue, not surprising, I
- 11 guess I would phrase it a bit differently or look
- 12 at the issue a bit differently. And, in my
- opinion, it really boils down to are we going to
- 14 have any sort of rules that govern world trade or
- should each country be free to keep out products
- 16 just because they're imported, because they don't
- 17 like them for whatever reason, because the color or
- 18 whatever? And if you agree with the basic premise
- 19 that there ought to be some sort of rules, then I
- 20 think the question is, how should those rules be
- 21 constructed? What should the basis be for allowing

- 22 other countries to restrict or allow imports of
- 23 some sort.
- I think that's sort of where it boils
- down to in this particular case. And we said that

- 1 so long as scientists generally agree that a
- 2 product is safe, then the exporter should have
- 3 simply the opportunity to market that product in
- 4 another country. It doesn't mean consumers in that
- 5 country have to buy it, it's just a question of,
- 6 can the product even be offered for sale? And, I
- 7 guess, that's how I view the beef hormone issue,
- 8 and I certainly respect that others have a
- 9 different view. But I think we do have to ask
- 10 ourselves if we don't have some sort of rules for
- 11 governing trade, then don't we risk having chaos
- really govern our export and import policies?
- MR. STOCKTON: Let me ask you this, in
- Europe, do the European producers use hormones?
- MR. GALVIN: Let me say this, they don't
- legally. In fact, that's a big problem, and I
- 17 think we learned some of those lessons ourselves
- 18 with our own experiment with prohibition. In fact,
- 19 I recall I was in Brussels about three years ago
- and an inspection veterinarian was actually shot
- and killed on a farm in Brussels because he was

- 22 looking around for illegal hormone use. And I
- think there's a general understanding that today
- there's a terrible problem with illegal hormones
- 25 use in Europe. And not only do they use so-called

- 1 hormone cocktails, which are quite dangerous
- 2 hormones, but often times they inject those
- 3 hormones not with an implant in the ear, but
- 4 directly into the muscle tissue of the cattle so
- 5 they can't as easily be detected. So I think that
- 6 raises a whole other range of risks for consumers
- 7 in Europe, and I think that's unfortunate in terms
- 8 of their own welfare.
- 9 MR. STOCKTON: Well, I think you've answered
- 10 the question because if it is being used illegally
- in manners not prescribed by the label, then the
- 12 European consumer definitely has a worry there.
- 13 Are they used always as the label directs in this
- 14 country?
- MR. GALVIN: In this country? I think we
- 16 have very little problem in this country with
- 17 illegal hormone use. I think by and large, from
- what I've seen, it's used responsibly and there's
- 19 no economic incentive for farmers to use more than
- 20 the prescribed amount because you don't get
- 21 additional gains and efficiencies.

- MR. STOCKTON: I personally don't put
- 23 hormones in my calves for a variety of reasons,
- 24 including one where most of it seemed to be wasted
- 25 money. But certainly they do in the feedlots, and

- 1 I don't know who is going out there and checking
- 2 and inspecting in the feedlots or in the packing
- 3 plants because we definitely have virtually no
- 4 inspection in packing plants these days.
- 5 MR. GALVIN: The USDA do the checking in the
- 6 packing plants to --
- 7 MR. STOCKTON: It's called passive, and
- 8 passive means let the companies do whatever they
- 9 want to.
- MR. GALVIN: I don't think it quite means
- 11 that.
- MR. SCHROEDER: I just want to say one word
- as a sometime lawyer. Largely due to our
- 14 insistence, there's no power. The WTO cannot do
- one thing to change the laws of the United States
- of America or the State of Montana. What we have
- is a treaty, and as Tim said, a set of rules. And
- 18 if somebody doesn't obey the rules and we have this
- 19 dispute settlement ability, as with bananas, as
- with hormones, if you don't play by the rules, then
- 21 you have several choices. One is to change

- whatever you've been doing and come into compliance
- with the rules, change your law, change your
- 24 regulation, whatever you want to do. But you can't
- be forced to do that.

- We're talking about sovereign
- 2 governments here. So what happens if you don't do
- 3 that? Then there's two choices, the country that
- 4 is the loser can say, "Nope, we're not going to do
- 5 anything different, but, okay, we will pay you."
- 6 In other words, we lost the case, we'll pay. If
- 7 they don't do that, then the winner has the final
- 8 choice which is to say, "Okay, we're going to do
- 9 something because you've lost. You haven't changed
- 10 your laws and rules, and you won't pay us. So
- 11 we're going to do something." And that's where we
- 12 are with bananas and hormones. We're finally going
- to do something, we're going to retaliate.
- 14 And what can we do? We can increase
- 15 tariffs on other products or something as we are
- 16 going to do. But nothing can force the government
- of the United States or of France to change its law
- if it doesn't want to.
- MR. STOCKTON: But you are certainly willing
- 20 to make it uncomfortable for them. And we could
- 21 turn the argument around, what if it was the

- 22 citizens of Montana to create that in the market,
- we do not want hormone-implanted beef, and Canada
- 24 came down here and said, "On behalf of the
- 25 pharmaceuticals companies in Canada, we say that

- 1 you will use hormones in this country?" You know,
- 2 I've got to say over the years, I've made a little
- 3 bit of a transition, I'm an illustrious graduate of
- 4 this institution, I have a degree in Animal
- 5 Nutrition, and I had at those days a lot of
- 6 confidence in the scientific process. But since
- 7 then, the scientific process has become corrupted,
- 8 our agricultural scientists are basically working
- 9 for Monsanto, Novartis, Roche, et cetera. I don't
- 10 know that we are getting the true scientific
- 11 results on things like hormones, genetically.
- MR. SCHROEDER: Scientists work for the Food
- and Drug Administration and the Environmental
- 14 Protection Agency and the United States Department
- of Agriculture, as well as, the international
- 16 bodies located in Vienna and Rome. As far as I
- 17 know, they are only on one payroll, and that is of
- 18 an international or national organization. And
- 19 those bodies consistently six or seven times held
- 20 that there is no evidence that these hormones -- by
- 21 the way, six hormones, three are already in the

- 22 cow, three are artificial -- I don't want to get
- 23 into that. The point is, we have to rely on
- 24 somebody.
- MR. STOCKTON: We have to rely on somebody,

- 1 and we usually rely on our government. But at this
- 2 point, when we look at the issue of bananas, which
- 3 you brought up, was our government bought and paid
- 4 for to take up that issue? Because I certainly
- 5 don't raise bananas, I did see a banana plant once
- 6 in New Orleans. And the issue from the European
- 7 point of view is their banana quotas go to former
- 8 colonies, which they develop aid to.
- 9 MR. SCHROEDER: No problem, no problem.
- 10 Ambassador Barshefsky, and I've heard her say it in
- 11 front of Latin American groups, the issue in the
- banana case was never the low-made convention
- 13 special relationship and system that was put into
- place to help those countries. We do that with the
- 15 Caribbean Basin Initiative and the GSP Program.
- 16 The issue was the licensing system in Europe, that
- was the issue, and an international body made up
- of a Mexican, a Ty, held it was illegal. And
- 19 Ecuador were on our side --
- MR. STOCKTON: Why was it so important for
- 21 the United States?

- MR. SCHROEDER: Because it was a licensing
- 23 system which was in the banana case, but it was a
- threat to any product in Europe.
- 25 MR. STOCKTON: And Mr. Donald of R-CALF and

- 1 McDonald there asked you why didn't you take up the
- 2 cause of the imports of cattle into this country?
- 3 Why was that considered unimportant? I mean, we're
- 4 just mere citizens of this country.
- 5 MR. NELSON: I think I'm going to get in this
- 6 because we've got a lot of other folks who want to
- 7 speak. And, Gilles, I think I'll let that be the
- 8 last word, for now, until Lloyd talks. So thank
- 9 you very much. Lloyd DeBruycker, who is the owner
- 10 of DeBruycker Charolais, followed by Tom Camerlo,
- who is president of the National Milk Producers.
- MR. DeBRUYCKER: I'd like to thank Ralph Peck
- and the rest of his crew for inviting me and giving
- me an opportunity to attend the session. I'm Lloyd
- 15 DeBruycker, I'm from Dutton Montana, it's about 200
- mile north of here, it's 30 miles north of
- 17 Great Falls. My wife, Jane, and I have farmed and
- 18 ranched in Teton County for 44 years. I'm 65 years
- 19 old, just six years older than the average American
- 20 farmer. We have two sons and their wives in
- 21 agriculture in Teton County. Three daughters and

- 22 husbands and their families in agriculture in Teton
- 23 and adjoining counties. We have two daughters who
- 24 make a living in teaching with a small interest in
- agriculture. We have many neighbors and close

- 1 friends that are dependent on US Agriculture. So
- 2 you can understand my concern for agriculture's
- 3 future in the United States.
- 4 We have enjoyed being in agriculture,
- 5 and we were reasonably successful for about 38
- 6 years. But these last to five to seven years have
- 7 really been frustrating. We used to have highs and
- 8 lows, if you hung in there, you could count on the
- 9 good years coming. Lately, we just get the lows
- and the highs never come. NAFTA and free trade are
- 11 part of this problem. Free trade needs to be fair
- trade. US Agriculture cannot compete if input
- 13 costs are not equal. At present, these costs are
- 14 way out of balance. Chemicals for crop production
- are twice as high in the United States as they are
- in Canada, our neighboring country. This spring I
- paid \$21.60 cents an acre for the same chemical I
- 18 could have bought in Canada for \$11.50 an acre.
- 19 Yet, I could not legally bring this chemical out of
- 20 Canada even though we live just 80 miles from the
- 21 Canada border. Free trade must me fair trade.

Ivomec, a product used widely in th	22	Ivomec, a	a product used	widely in the
-------------------------------------	----	-----------	----------------	---------------

- 23 livestock industry to control worms and lice, it's
- 24 twice as high in the US as it is in Canada. Again,
- 25 just 80 miles from us, but we cannot bring it

- 1 across the border. Free trade must be fair trade.
- 2 Canada has no property tax on cattle, we
- 3 do. Canada has no property tax on farm, ranch, or
- 4 feedlot buildings and equipment, we do. Free trade
- 5 must be fair trade.
- 6 Produce from crops treated with
- 7 chemicals not proven in the US can come into the
- 8 US, this should not be aloud. Argentina and Brazil
- 9 right now are trying to get approval to ship beef
- 10 to the United States. All costs there are less
- 11 than 10 percent of our costs, labor is a dollar and
- 12 a half a day, ours is worth \$50 a day. Their
- management-type ranch worker can be hired for \$300
- per month. Here that would cost about \$2,000 a
- 15 month. Free trade must be fair trade.
- Balance of trade reports show beef
- 17 exports in dollars as being positive over beef
- 18 imports in dollars, and that is correct. However,
- 19 beef cattle imports in pounds exceed beef cattle
- 20 imports and exports by about 2 to 1. Livestock
- 21 producers sell their production by the pound and

- 22 get paid by the pound. Pounds of imports of
- 23 livestock agriculture should not exceed the pounds
- of exports when that industry is struggling to
- survive. Free trade must be fair trade.

- 1 Our regulations and laws make us pay
- 2 minimum wage, insurance, retirement benefits. Some
- 3 of our competition do not have these costs. Free
- 4 trade must be fair trade.
- 5 To keep our US strong and safe, we need
- 6 a stable, profitable agriculture. To do this, our
- 7 input costs need to be competitive or agriculture
- 8 in the US will not survive. Over 100 years ago
- 9 William McBride said, "Burn down your cities and
- 10 leave our farms and your cities will spring up as
- 11 if by magic. But destroy our farms and grass will
- grow in the streets of every city in the country."
- 13 Ladies and Gentlemen, that still holds true today.
- 14 Please consider points I and other ag
- producers brought up. Unless our input costs are
- 16 equal or our income justifies our higher cost of
- 17 production, agriculture in the US will not survive.
- 18 In many cases, our input costs are controlled by
- 19 our government, by our government regulations. So
- 20 why should we be penalized for this by making us
- 21 compete with production that does not have the same

- 22 regulations? Free trade must be fair trade. Thank
- 23 you.
- MR. NELSON: Thank you, Lloyd. Panel?
- 25 MR. GALVIN: I do think your point about

- 1 other costs like family living costs and expenses
- 2 is an interesting one, and one that I've given some
- 3 thought to myself. And I think that it is related
- 4 to trade and ability to compete, and I think the
- 5 health care area is a particular good example. I
- 6 certainly hear reports of more and more farm
- 7 families dropping their health coverage. And if
- 8 you assume that a good family policy today costs
- 9 about \$6,000 or so in the US, and if a Canadian
- 10 farm family can get that same policy for about \$600
- or \$800, and if it's essentially free to farmers in
- Europe, there may be other problems with their
- perspective health care programs and it may mean
- 14 that there's higher income taxes when they have
- 15 income, but I think it does raise an interesting
- point in terms of people's ability to compete and
- 17 stay on the farm.
- 18 And it would certainly be interesting if
- 19 you or anybody in the state has any figures on
- 20 percent of families that have health care coverage
- and that sort of thing.

- MR. DeBRUYCKER: As far as our comparison
- between Canada and the US, we're closer. But when
- 24 we start looking at South America, that really
- 25 scares me in livestock agriculture because we

- 1 cannot compete with them. When that meat starts
- 2 coming in from Argentina and Brazil, and it's not
- 3 long before it will start coming in unless we have
- 4 some import regulations for quantities that are
- 5 allowed to come in, it's going to kill the
- 6 livestock industry.
- 7 MR. NELSON: Panel, any other questions or
- 8 comments? Lloyd, thank you very much. Next will
- 9 be Tom Camerlo, President of the National Milk
- 10 Producer. Followed by Chase Hibbard, President of
- 11 the Montana Wool Growers Association.
- MR. CAMERLO: Good afternoon. I am
- 13 Tom Camerlo, I am a dairy farmer from southern
- 14 Colorado. It's not too far from here, but
- 15 yesterday it took me 20 hours to fly Delta up here,
- so it must be quite a ways further than I thought.
- I am the Vice President of a newly
- 18 formed cooperative Dairy Farmers of America, who
- 19 markets milk for 23,000 dairy farmers in this
- 20 country in 44 states, including the five states
- 21 that are represented here, and we market the

- 22 majority of the farmers' milk in that area. The
- reason we put this cooperative together is so we
- 24 can compete with emerging America superstructures
- 25 like the Kroegers and the Safeways of the world and

- 1 we can market our product through them. In other
- 2 capacities, I am the president of the National Milk
- 3 Producers Federation in Washington and Chairman of
- 4 the US Dairy Export Council Trade Policy Committee.
- 5 And I want the thank the director and
- 6 all of you for allowing me to be here today. It's
- 7 really been an interesting meeting and I hope you
- 8 can take a lot from this meeting. Particularly,
- 9 thanks to the Department for being such wonderful
- 10 hosts, they gave me a lot of information, they even
- 11 worried about me when I didn't get here.
- Let me start by underlining the
- importance of the US dairy industry in this
- 14 country. Dairy is the second largest agriculture
- 15 commodity sector in the United States, and it
- 16 generates a farm income of \$20 billion a year and a
- 17 retail expenditure of about \$70 billion a year.
- 18 Despite its domestic size, the industry is
- 19 relatively a newcomer to international trade. Yet
- 20 our export share has been growing in recent years.
- 21 One of our primary reasons for US dairies' slow and

- 22 difficult emergence internationally has been the
- fact that dairy is one of the world's most
- 24 protected and subsidized industries. No one
- 25 disagrees with the achievements of the

- 1 Uruguay Round. Nevertheless, the Uruguay Round
- 2 ultimately amounts to just a starting point in a
- 3 long process for agriculture trade liberalization,
- 4 especially in dairy.
- 5 For the upcoming round, our greatest
- 6 fear is that the US Government will give up
- 7 additional concessions to our market while leaving
- 8 other countries' trade barriers in place or
- 9 effectively allow them to erect new barriers.
- 10 This, of course, would be absolutely unacceptable
- 11 to the dairy farmers of the America. We are aware
- 12 that the US dairy industry has much to gain from
- 13 successful negotiations, but I can't stress enough
- 14 to this Administration that dairy farmers will lose
- 15 future growth, growth capacity, if an incomplete or
- 16 poorly balanced agreement results. You must know
- 17 the details.
- 18 I would like to briefly go over some of
- 19 our most important issues and recommendations for
- 20 the upcoming negotiations.
- 21 First, scope and time in the

- 22 negotiations. I never thought I'd be here this
- 23 afternoon and start my recommendations expressing
- 24 my extreme concern about USDR's plans to support a
- 25 round of negotiations that would accommodate early

- 1 agreements in other sectors. I understand that
- 2 some action has been taken by USDR, but it is not
- 3 enough. We urge you to publicly oppose the concept
- 4 of "early harvest."
- 5 Second, we would like to see all of
- 6 dairy export subsidies, all dairy export subsidies
- 7 eliminated in no more than five years starting no
- 8 later than 2002. The elimination of export
- 9 subsidies is the first and utmost priority for
- 10 dairy farmers in America. In the absence of
- significant progress in eliminating all export
- subsidies, US dairy farmers would not be able to
- support negotiations on market access, domestic
- support, or any other sector.
- Third, the US should focus on leveling
- 16 the playing field and forcing the access obtained
- during the Uruguay Round. To this end, the US
- should work to reduce ordinary peak tariffs and
- 19 cap over-quota tariffs. Dairy farmers do not
- 20 support expanding the minimum access beyond the
- 21 Uruguay Round concessions. We cannot have a

- 22 situation in which the US over-quota tariff at 60
- 23 to 90 percent, depending on the product, is
- 24 permitting imports above the quota while Canada,
- 25 Japan, EU, Korea, among other countries, keep

- 1 over-quota tariffs on these items at 300 percent or
- 2 more.
- In the Uruguay Round, the US gave "real
- 4 and clean" access to its market. Unfortunately,
- 5 exporting to other countries with tariff rate
- 6 quotas or even under ordinary tariffs has been
- 7 difficult or simply infeasible due to the
- 8 administration of the TRQs or other non-tariff
- 9 measures.
- 10 Given this situation, dairy farmers
- believe that over-quota tariffs on dairy products
- subject to TRQs must be harmonized through
- 13 immediate reduction in some maximum bound level
- 14 rather than increasing minimum market access that
- would only give greater access to US dairy markets
- while maintaining limited access in other markets.
- 17 Four, seek greater discipline on
- domestic supports while ensuring the EU supports do
- 19 not exceed the United States. We support the US
- 20 Government's position to tighten the rules on
- 21 domestic support to ensure that such programs do

- 22 not encourage excess production that distorts
- trade. However, we strongly believe that
- 24 disarmament cannot be unilateral and we cannot
- 25 afford to leave dairy farmers at the mercy of the

200

- 1 European government outlays.
- 2 And fifth, dispute settlement and
- 3 circumvention. We would also caution the
- 4 Administration about circumvention of WTO
- 5 commitments is a problem. Agriculture, and
- 6 particularly my industry, cannot afford time nor
- 7 the resources to bring other countries into
- 8 compliance. You are to be complemented for using
- 9 the private sector in helping settle these
- 10 problems. That's new, that's good. Keep it up, do
- 11 more of it.
- Finally, let me reiterate that the US
- dairy farmers are prepared to do their part to
- 14 accomplish further trade liberalization in world
- 15 dairy trade. However, the dairy industry is
- adamant what about what our priorities should be.
- 17 First and foremost, support the single undertaking
- 18 framework; second, eliminate export subsidies,
- 19 zero; third, subsequent to a successful agreement
- 20 on zero export subsidies, we would engage in
- 21 negotiations on market access that level the

- 22 playing field and enforce the previous agreements;
- 23 and fourth, bring EU domestic supports under
- 24 control. Thank you.
- MR. NELSON: Thank you, Tom. Panel?

201

- 1 MS. LAURITSEN: I have a question. If we
- 2 look at achieving the things that you have
- 3 outlined, single undertaking elimination of export
- 4 subsidies and then moving into the market access
- 5 and domestic support, and then you made reference
- 6 to other regulations and how other countries might
- 7 try to circumvent maybe those kinds of commitments,
- 8 I guess I wanted to find out from you what other
- 9 types of border measures do we need to keep an eye
- 10 out for in the case of the dairy industry?
- MR. CAMERLO: There are several. Let me give
- 12 you an example of one that we ran across in the
- 13 Uruguay Round, and I think the USDA is aware of
- 14 this also. When we were in attendance at the
- 15 Uruguay Round, at the end of it when everything was
- being put together, we had an opportunity to get
- some cheese exports to Europe, which is almost
- 18 impossible with their tariffs and their licensing
- 19 and everything they do. But we had an opportunity
- 20 to get some mozzarella cheese because in this
- 21 country we have the largest mozzarella maker in the

- world headquartered in Denver. He has a process
- that puts the cheese out for pizza cheese
- specifically and it's different than anything else.
- So we got the specifications of that, we

- 1 had an agreement of an open window of 5,000 tons,
- 2 which isn't much, to the European Union for this
- 3 product, and we were the only one making it, we've
- 4 got the patent on it. Got the deal closed, and as
- 5 of today, we've exported 420 tons and that was in
- 6 the first few months of the agreement. The reason
- 7 was, first, we run into customs; they didn't check
- 8 that mozzarella was mozzarella and whatever came in
- 9 came in. The second thing we ran into was the
- 10 license. After we spent time, USDR's time, and
- 11 yours, and USDA's time really working on the
- licensing, and then customs seemed to find out we
- 13 had a licensing problem. It was almost impossible
- 14 for us to export this product by market. And the
- 15 company that put this all together who I was
- working with said it isn't worth it, it just isn't
- worth the trouble.
- So I think when you get the tariffs
- 19 worked out, that isn't the only deal. We've got to
- 20 look at the licensing. How the countries take a
- 21 look at the product and define the product. It's a

- 22 real problem.
- MR. NELSON: Panel, any other questions or
- 24 comments for Tom? Thanks, Tom. Chase Hibbard,
- 25 representing the Montana Wool Growers Association.

- 1 And then Dale Flikkema will speak on behalf of the
- 2 Montana Mint Growers Association. Chase is also a
- 3 state representative from Helena.
- 4 MR. HIBBARD: Thank you, Bruce, good to see
- 5 you. Bruce, Ralph, distinguished members of the
- 6 Panel, I appreciate the opportunity to speak with
- 7 you this afternoon. For the record, I am
- 8 Chase Hibbard, I am a sheep and cattle rancher from
- 9 Helena. I am President of the Montana Wool Growers
- and I'm also appearing here today as a board member
- 11 of the American Sheep Industry Association.
- 12 At the outset, I must set the record
- 13 straight, however. A representative from the
- 14 Montana Stockgrowers testified that it was oldest
- ag organization in Montana this morning. In
- reality, it was formed in 1884, and the Montana
- Wool Growers was formed in 1883. So I'm glad to
- 18 get that taken care of.
- In the sheep business, we produce two
- 20 primary products wool and lamb. Wool prices are
- 21 currently at five-year lows, with half the nation's

- 22 clip unsold. Stock piles in countries around the
- world and the Asian financial crisis are primarily
- 24 to blame. In addition, the US pelt market
- collapsed this summer when Russia buying pelts.

- 1 Just yesterday I was told that Wellman, a leading
- 2 wool top manufacturer is getting out of the
- 3 business. And I also heard that Pendleton is
- 4 declaring bankruptcy. Our domestic infrastructure
- 5 is dwindling.
- 6 The lamb situation is not much better.
- 7 From August of '97 to June of '98, the US wholesale
- 8 carcass for lamb dropped 30 cents from \$1.81 to
- 9 \$1.50 a pound. During this year's Easter Passover,
- when the lamb market prices and volume generally
- peak, the carcass markets fell further to \$1.35.
- 12 Slaughter lambs sold 50 to 60 cents per pound live
- weight, compared to the \$1.00 received a year
- 14 previous.
- 15 Imports of lamb from Australia and
- 16 New Zealand have flooded the US market and also
- 17 contributed to excess lamb supply. In fact, in
- 18 1998, the US Department of Agriculture announced an
- 19 \$8 million purchase of lamb to bolster producer
- 20 prices due to increased imports. Imported lamb on
- 21 a volume basis has increased from just over

- 7 percent of total supply in 1993 to 20 percent in
- 23 1997. In 1998, the increase continues with import
- 24 levels of 30 percent over '97. The Department of
- 25 Agriculture figures show that trend continuing with

- 1 lamb imports for the first four months of 1999, 10
- 2 percent above the same period in '98, and 30
- 3 percent above the first quarter of '97.
- 4 This increase in lamb imports is
- 5 accentuated by the strength of the US dollar, which
- 6 has made imports from Australia and New Zealand
- 7 much less expensive today than a year ago.
- 8 Similarly, a currency crisis in Asia makes the US
- 9 more attractive as a lamb export destination. In
- 10 addition, the US market has become the relief valve
- 11 for excess lamb for major producing countries. Not
- only are producers in the US concerned, but
- 13 Australian industry publications are also concerned
- 14 about New Zealand flooding lamb markets around the
- world. We have no safe guards against import
- surges to keep the domestic market from being
- 17 decimated as those countries seek outlets for
- 18 excess lamb.
- The European Union shields its domestic
- sheep industry by maintaining absolute quotas on
- 21 lamb imports, plus subsidizes their sheep producers

- 22 in excess of \$2 billion annually. The domestic
- 23 industry filed a Section 201 petition with the
- 24 International Trade Commission last September.
- We've heard a lot of doom and gloom here

206

- 1 today, and I guess I've given you a little bit in
- 2 the sheep and wool industry so far, but this is a
- 3 real bright spot for our industry. It was approved
- 4 by the President July 7th, 1999, and I think was
- 5 just implemented a few days ago. Under this
- 6 program, tariffs will be placed upon all lamb
- 7 imported into the domestic market from Australia
- 8 and New Zealand. The tariff is modest on the first
- 9 78 million pounds per year, which is an historical
- level, then it jumps to 40 percent at over that
- 11 level of 78 million pounds a year. The quota
- increases in years two and three, and the tariff
- decreases. It also includes \$100 million in
- 14 assistance to the domestic industry over this
- three-year period. This is a wonderful thing for
- 16 our industry.
- However, problems with the European
- 18 Union continue to persist. The EU's absolute
- 19 quotas on lamb imports and production subsidies
- 20 continue to give our European trading partners a
- 21 distinct advantage. The American Sheep Industry

- 22 Association has policy that requests the US
- 23 Government to address this unfair trade situation
- 24 for sheep producers due to these production
- subsidies and import quotas maintained in the

- 1 European Union. The 201 Action will help us very
- 2 much for the next three years. But this problem
- 3 will continue when those three years are over.
- 4 Another issue is Country of Origin
- 5 Labeling. Future trade agreements should not
- 6 restrict labeling as an appropriate manner for
- 7 imported meat. The American Sheep Industry policy
- 8 supports positive identification of imported meat
- 9 at retail. The debate over a labeling requirement
- in the US Congress this year clarified that it
- would not violate trade agreements. I appreciate
- 12 your time and your attention, thank you.
- MR. NELSON: Thank you, Chase. Panel?
- MR. GALVIN: We've heard a lot today about
- 15 the need to get rid of export subsidies in the next
- 16 round. And I believe we've already said from USDA
- and USDR that that remains a top objective for us
- as we head to Seattle. But if you assume that
- 19 we're successful in doing that, in getting rid of
- 20 export subsidies, and thereby forcing a change in
- 21 terms of European policy, how successful do you see

- the domestic industry here over the next three
- years, especially with this transition assistance
- that was provided in the package announced by the
- 25 President, I think some of the money is supposed to

- 1 go for improved genetics, more of a meat-type lamb
- 2 rather than wool, and I would like to get your
- 3 quick assessment as to how far you think the
- 4 industry can come over the next three years to
- 5 where given that period here, that you're going to
- 6 be able to compete if things are fair out there.
- 7 MR. HIBBARD: Thank you for the question, and
- 8 we appreciate you examining the export subsidy
- 9 issue. That's a very good question. I think we're
- 10 handed a real good opportunity here with three
- 11 years and a \$100 million to help improve our
- 12 situation.
- We have a number of things underway in
- 14 the industry that have been underway for some time.
- 15 And I think we'll get a real shot in the arm with
- 16 this infusion of capital and a date certain out
- there when it's due to end. I also understand that
- there's an 18-month review of this 201, and if
- 19 significant progress has not been made, it's
- 20 possible that it may not go for a full three years.
- 21 So we're under the gun to do something.

22	You've hit on a few, there's about nine
23	general areas that I think can be focused. One is
24	genetic improvements, there's huge opportunity to
25	make genetic improvements and there's a lot of

- 1 programs that have already begun that can be
- 2 bolstered, that can be more focused to those areas
- 3 to the benefit of the industry.
- 4 The use of new technologies and
- 5 production processes. The encouragement of the
- 6 formulation of industry alliances, which will lead
- 7 to better market information, more timely
- 8 marketing, and better marketing of our product.
- 9 Development of reproductive and
- 10 therapeutic drugs. We're way behind many of our
- 11 neighbors in this area.
- Enhanced disease control, better food
- 13 safety, increased control of predators, use of
- sheep for ecological maintenance. There's a huge
- 15 market opening up for suppression of undergrowth or
- 16 grazing under power lines or weed control, all
- sorts of new opportunities that we haven't really
- 18 traditionally looked at. And there's also
- 19 opportunities for better market reporting.
- So I think there's lots of areas where
- 21 we can focus on how successful we will be. We're

- 22 under the gun, we realize we've got to do something
- or our industry is on the way out. So we're going
- to give it our best shot.
- MR. NELSON: Any other questions or comments,

- 1 Panel? Chase, thanks very much. Dale Flikkema,
- 2 representing the Montana Mint Growers Association,
- 3 followed by Alfred Schmitt.
- 4 MR. FLIKKEMA: I want to take this
- 5 opportunity to thank you for the ability to speak
- 6 here. My name is Dale Flikkema, and I'm from
- 7 Bozeman, Montana. And I'm on a family farm, and we
- 8 have just recently started growing peppermint on
- 9 our farm, and we have seen a big downturn in the
- 10 mint markets. I guess, I'll read this to you.
- 11 Mint has been grown in the US for over
- 12 100 years. It is a specialized crop requiring a
- capital investment of a steam process on the farm
- 14 to extract oil from the mint plants. There are
- only a few growers in the country as far as an
- overall perspective of other ag industries. The US
- is the world leading producer of mint oil with an
- average probably right around 10 million pounds.
- 19 About 8 million pounds of peppermint and about
- 20 2 million pounds of spearmint.
- 21 Mint is an essential flavoring

- 22 ingredient with about 95 percent of its usage in
- oral care products; candy, gum, and also
- 24 toothpaste. A small amount of mint goes a long
- way. For example, about 100 pounds of mint oil,

- 1 which is about the same significant amount that is
- 2 grown on one acre, will approximately flavor
- 3 1,250,000 sticks of gum or 100,000 tubes of
- 4 toothpaste.
- 5 The bank for mint is extremely elastic.
- 6 Small oversupply situations create significant
- 7 pricing reductions, and even the threat of a
- 8 shortage can cause notable price increases. India,
- 9 China, and Canada account for the most remaining
- 10 world production of spearmint oil. China produces
- approximately 440,000 pounds per year. India is
- about 640,000 pounds a year. And Canada is 250,000
- pounds per year. US spearmint growers are one of
- 14 the most efficient growers in the world, and we
- would welcome competition in the field, if it were
- leveled. It is not.
- 17 As China continues to try to meet World
- 18 Trade Organization terms, the time is right to seek
- 19 fairness in trade policies. India has been
- 20 aggressively seeking export markets for agriculture
- 21 products for the past half dozen years. The timing

- 22 is good for them also. The discussion to follow
- 23 addresses three areas where at least two countries
- 24 have significant competitive advantages.
- 25 First, labor. The average daily wage on

- 1 a mint farm in China or India is about \$2 a day. A
- 2 large segment of peasant farmers supply this labor
- 3 and are a significant factor in our difficulty to
- 4 compete. They often live a somewhat weary life of
- 5 labor and conditions of despair for themselves and
- 6 their families. This great disparity between their
- 7 standards and ours needs to be addressed.
- 8 Eternal support to China. Historic
- 9 policies have given Chinese spearmint producers an
- 10 unfair advantage. While state-owned enterprises
- are reportedly being phased out, under this system,
- 12 a glut of spearmint oil was produced. This
- production occurred in the nineties, and was
- 14 exported to what may be considered dumping levels.
- During the period from 1994 to 1996, annual imports
- to the US from China averaged 500,000 pounds a
- 17 year, an outstanding figure for an industry that
- annually uses just over 2 million pounds. Most of
- 19 this oil was priced at less than \$4 a pound. US
- 20 production costs are approximately \$10 a pound.
- 21 Even with low labor markets, such levels would not

- 22 have been attained without government policies that
- 23 ignored market considerations in setting prices.
- 24 Inventories from this period continue to depress
- our markets.

- 1 International supports in India. The
- 2 farm sector in India is the recipient of several
- 3 benefits including: One, support prices for grain,
- 4 cereal, and oil seeds. These prices are fixed each
- 5 season and affect premarket prices for other crops,
- 6 including spearmint, which requires the above named
- 7 crops for rotation. Two, subsidized planting
- 8 materials, including fertilizer and fuel. Three,
- 9 surface irrigation subsidies, farm equipment loans
- 10 are also subsidized. All agricultural income is
- 11 tax free. Export income is tax free. Farm credit
- 12 for land improvements is subsidized.
- 13 Chinese tariffs. The oil imports into
- 14 the US from China and India is duty free. Such is
- not the case for our oil going to China. Current
- duties are about 25 percent plus a 17 percent value
- 17 added tax, a total of 42 percent. While the value
- added is perhaps difficult to address in these
- 19 negotiations, the 25 percent duty should be
- addressed. Makers and users, such as Colgate and
- 21 Wrigley, have established production facilities in

- 22 China, and for the most part, would like to use US
- 23 higher grade and quality oils to ensure constant
- 24 flavor to their products. Duties at these levels
- 25 greatly hinder this possibility.

- 1 India tariffs. During the period of
- 2 1995 and '97, India exports of spearmint oil
- 3 increased about 120 percent, from about 80,000
- 4 pounds in '95 to about 170,000 pounds in 1997. The
- 5 United States was the main export market, receiving
- 6 about 55 percent of India's total exports. At the
- 7 same time, India's imports of spearmint oil had
- 8 been declining, going from about 70,000 pounds in
- 9 1995 to less than 30,000 pounds in recent years.
- 10 77 percent of India's spearmint imports come from
- 11 China, and the US accounting for a minuscule amount
- of about 1,000 pounds. The import duty on
- spearmint oil in India is about 40 percent with an
- 14 additional 5 percent tax, a total of 45 percent.
- 15 Again, the playing field is not level.
- These factors, combined with the peasant
- 17 labor force, make it impossible for the US mint
- producer to compete. Even with superior efficiency
- 19 and quality, there are too many cards stacked
- against us.
- 21 Mexico does not have a domestic

- spearmint industry and yet they currently post a 42
- 23 percent tariff on our oil. This, of course,
- 24 significantly increases the incentive for Mexican
- 25 spearmint users to use cheaper oil from China and

- 1 India to fill their needs. Because Mexico is one
- 2 of our major export markets, this desperately needs
- 3 to be addressed.
- 4 The difference in labor between
- 5 developing countries and developed countries must
- 6 be addressed. We will do their labor force a favor
- 7 if we establish policies that will motivate their
- 8 government to raise their labor standards rather
- 9 than let current policies remain, which seem to
- 10 encourage a continuation of apparent exploitation
- 11 of their labor force. This, it seems to us, is
- 12 important, not only from an economic standpoint but
- 13 also from a standpoint of human decency.
- 14 Internal support programs must be
- 15 addressed. Spearmint oil has never received a
- subsidy or support payments here in the US, and we
- are not seeking one now, we are seeking fairness.
- 18 Either competing countries must reduce their
- 19 subsidies to their mint farmers or we must have to
- 20 resort to some sort of government help here in
- 21 order to compete. We prefer the first option and

- 22 would welcome the opportunity to compete on a level
- 23 playing field.
- I want to take this time again to thank
- you for listening to me today. I would be happy to

- 1 answer any of your questions.
- 2 MR. GALVIN: I think you just made a very
- 3 strong case for having both China and India as
- 4 members of the WTO because until they become
- 5 members, there's really little we can do to impose
- 6 disciplines on their domestic subsidies and their
- 7 exports and that sort of thing. So I think you
- 8 outlined the case very well.
- 9 MR. FLIKKEMA: If they don't become a part of
- 10 the world trade, would we be able to put those
- 11 tariffs on their products coming in here?
- MR. GALVIN: There's some action we can take,
- but it's a lot tougher to -- I mean, you can't take
- 14 them to the WTO, for example, you can't take them
- 15 to the dispute resolution process.
- MS. LAURITSEN: I would just like to clarify
- 17 India is a member of the WTO, and we are hopeful
- 18 China will become one before Seattle. I just
- 19 wanted to add a comment that come up a little bit
- 20 in some of the testimony concerning labor, and it
- 21 is one of our objectives. The President has made

- 22 it clear from the top that we will address labor
- 23 standards around the world as part of the WTO
- 24 negotiations as well as other countries'
- environment laws.

- 1 MR. NELSON: Panel, any other? Dale, thank
- 2 you. Alfred Schmitt from the Grass Roots Ag
- 3 Coalition. Just real quick here, I know you've got
- 4 written statements, but if they're going to exceed
- 5 five minutes, please try to summarize it and keep
- 6 it between the time allowed so that all of the
- 7 other folks who want to visit with us today have an
- 8 opportunity to do so. With that, Alfred Schmitt.
- 9 MR. SCHMITT: I'm just going to skip most of
- 10 the trade because you covered it today already. I
- just wanted to take the 8th line down where it says
- the current problem with agriculture grain prices
- is that free enterprise is being circumvented by
- 14 trade policies between countries and bargaining
- power between the farmer and grain buyer. For
- 16 these reasons, the price of raw materials should be
- 17 regulated at a level consistent with the economy
- 18 that is consuming them while maintaining free
- 19 enterprise on our farms. We aren't saying enough
- about big corporations like Cargill, et cetera,
- 21 et cetera, there's only a handful left.

- Let's go to that picture now. Anyway,
- 23 if you look at the bottom, we're the peed on peons
- down there at the bottom, farmer/producers. And as
- soon as our production crosses that dotted line,

- 1 we've lost complete control of that. There's no
- 2 control by us anymore, we have no say so in price
- 3 or anything. They discount us, they do everything.
- 4 It hits the grain elevator, he doesn't have a lot
- 5 to say about it, but when it hits above that, my
- 6 production goes right. It goes to the grain
- 7 company exporter, foreign process, et cetera, to
- 8 the foreign wholesaler/distributor. Those people
- 9 on the right side are determining what I get paid
- on the left side on the bottom and that is not
- 11 right.
- We met with the Secretary of Agriculture
- 13 two months ago in Washington, we pointed this stuff
- out, he was impressed with the ideas we have here.
- 15 I'm going to skip all that trade stuff, and just
- leave this picture here for a minute. Us
- 17 farmers/producers, we take all the risk, nobody
- takes risk like us. And we have to take all the
- 19 crap that they dish out to us up there. We have no
- 20 say so at all for determining the price for our
- 21 commodity, that is absolutely not right. I think

- 22 it is totally unfair that us producers are not on
- 23 this negotiating team out there doing the
- 24 negotiations.
- 25 Another point I want to make, just

- 1 several years ago, there was news in some of the
- 2 magazines that by the year 2000, all negotiations
- 3 of sales of grain will be done by the grain
- 4 companies, themselves, by the year 2000 -- I should
- 5 say 80 percent will be. That means that Cargill
- 6 will be selling to Cargill and wherever, to Cargill
- 7 there, to Cargill there, to Cargill there. There
- 8 is no competition left anymore. I don't know how
- 9 this fits in with your trade talks or how that's
- 10 going to happen, but we are totally left out of
- 11 that picture. And we are the most important people
- in this picture and we're being left out.
- Now, I want to go to the next one, which
- 14 is the plan that we introduced quite a while ago
- and we rewrote it last week. I'll give you copies
- of all this stuff. I don't know if it's going to
- 17 fit on here, federal budget, USDA. Okay, I'm going
- 18 to read it.
- We got a three-point plan, and this plan
- 20 can be a sample of what other countries could use,
- 21 it's a domestic policy only. And if we would do

- something like that here, other countries could
- 23 follow suit and do the same thing. The established
- 24 price index, the Freedom to Farm Act retains the 49
- 25 permanent law. And that's the most important thing

- 1 about the Freedom to Farm Act is that permanent
- 2 law, which is the parity formula, which we --
- 3 people don't like the word "parity" so we call it
- 4 the "Established Price Index." It's been there for
- 5 a hundred years or whatever, and it is an accurate
- 6 calculated balance between agriculture and other
- 7 industry. So that EPI will be the basis for
- 8 setting the minimum prices to be paid out of the
- 9 federal budget.
- 10 Our original plan called for the
- 11 processors to pay this bill, but since they're too
- powerful, we're going to forget it. Uncle Sam is
- 13 giving us money now, let's run this thing through
- 14 the general fund. This plan is only in effect when
- 15 there needs to be a correction between the average
- 16 market price and the current established price
- 17 index. That price index would put wheat today at
- 18 \$9.60 some cents a bushel. We're saying we don't
- 19 probably need that, let's go with 60 percent. We
- 20 informed the Secretary of Agriculture about this,
- 21 let's use that as a basis, it's pretty accurate,

- let's go with that.
- When a correction is needed, all the
- 24 grain purchases for domestic usage exclusively will
- be recorded with USDA at the end of the year. The

- 1 grain companies that use grain here that we use
- 2 here in our country will be recorded, just the
- 3 bushels amount or whatever. USDA allocates funds
- 4 for that, that goes into the Commodity Credit
- 5 Corporation. Now we figured out a way we can get
- 6 it back.
- 7 Imported grain can be treated the same.
- 8 Once it's bought and paid for here, it should be
- 9 considered domestic and follow the same -- it won't
- 10 hurt the grain companies at all, it shouldn't make
- 11 no difference. Since Uncle Sam is paying us all
- this emergency funding all the time now the last
- couple of years and they're going to give us a
- bunch this year, why don't we go with a business
- plan? This is what we call the business. Let's go
- 16 to the next one.
- 17 The farmer/producer gets it back, we
- 18 figured out a way you can do it. The farm can
- 19 remain in effect, this can be just added on, do the
- same process he's going through now and just keep
- 21 going with that. Let's go to the last one.

22	We got it figured out so the USDA and
----	---------------------------------------

- 23 FSA can handle it properly, just get paid out of
- the CCC account only when we market grain as
- 25 farmers. Don't need anything else, we'll get paid

- 1 just for what we use in our country and that's
- 2 about half, roughly. Why can't this be a guide for
- 3 other countries to follow the same thing? It's a
- 4 domestic plan. That's all I got to say right now.
- 5 MR. NELSON: Thanks, Alfred. We want to make
- 6 sure that those slides get part of your stuff that
- 7 Alan gets here, too.
- 8 MR. SCHMITT: I've got copies of all this for
- 9 anybody that wants them.
- MR. NELSON: Panel, questions or comments for
- 11 Alfred?
- MR. SCHMITT: I just have one question. Why
- are these grain companies like a hands-off policy?
- 14 We don't dare touch them, these big companies.
- MR. GALVIN: That's not a matter that I can
- 16 really speak to here today. As you know, on the
- 17 Cargill purchase of ConAgra, that went before the
- 18 Justice Department, Secretary Glickman sent a
- 19 letter to the Justice Department urging that whole
- 20 purchase be closely examined. Other than that,
- 21 there's not much more I can say about it today.

22	Just to clarify, though, you said
23	earlier that the grain companies are part of the
24	negotiations or whatever and I just want to
25	reassure you that only government officials are

- 1 actually a part of the actual negotiations. We do
- 2 have advisory committees that help us, just like
- 3 these public hearings help us, in setting our
- 4 policy. But we have a number of individual
- 5 producers that serve on what we call our
- 6 Agricultural Policy Advisory Committee, as well as,
- 7 these agricultural advisory committees that we have
- 8 for a number of specific commodities like grains
- 9 and livestock and sweeteners and that sort of
- 10 thing. So we have plenty of direct input from
- 11 producers as we put together negotiating positions.
- MR. SCHMITT: On trade imbalance, we've got a
- 13 20 billion dollar trade imbalance the last month
- 14 that was calculated out. This too much. We need
- 15 five things: Balance, equality, fairness, justice,
- and private ownership. Those are five things that
- 17 have to be dealt with when we trade.
- MR. GALVIN: That's one positive thing about
- 19 agriculture, I think, is that we still have that
- 20 positive net trade balance in the case of
- 21 agriculture. So that helps to compensate for the

- very huge deficits in other sectors.
- MR. NELSON: Thank you very much. I want to
- 24 recognize Senator Conrad Burns, who joined us a few
- 25 minutes ago. Thanks for coming out, Senator, we

- 1 appreciate it. And he will head up a panel that
- 2 will start after we take about a 15-minute break
- 3 here until 3:15. Following Senator Burns at that
- 4 time will be Robert Griffin, Chairman of the Grass
- 5 Roots Ag Coalition. So let's take a break.
- 6 (Whereupon, a short recess
- 7 in the was proceedings was
- 8 taken.)
- 9 MR. NELSON: We will get started again. I
- will run through the panelists quickly. We have
- 11 Senator Conrad Burns, followed by Robert Griffin,
- 12 Chairman of the Grass Roots Ag Coalition;
- 13 John Mott, Montana producer; Ray Raihl, and, again,
- 14 I'm not sure about the pronunciation of that last
- 15 name, Executive Committee Montana Feed Association;
- 16 Jerry Sikorski, Chairman, Northern Plains Resource
- 17 Council and also representing the Southeastern
- 18 Montana Alliance; and this is a hard one,
- 19 Klaas Tuininga, and that one I'm really not sure of
- 20 either name on, so I might have goofed both of
- 21 those up, Representative of the Schiller Institute;

- 22 Greg Murphy, LaRouche Committee Representative;
- 23 Don Taylor will be speaking instead of Helen Waller
- on behalf of the Campaign to Reclaim Rural America;
- 25 Jim Schwarzt, Deputy of Director of the Wyoming

- 1 Department of Agriculture; Dan Teigen representing
- 2 the North Dakota Resource Council; Diana Adamson,
- 3 The Montana Farmer; and Ray Gulick, who is a
- 4 producer from up at Joplin. So, Senator Burns,
- 5 thank you for joining us and take it away.
- 6 SENATOR BURNS: Thank you, Bruce. First of
- 7 all, let me express my appreciation for the panel
- 8 visiting Montana and listening to some folks out
- 9 here. And I think what you've heard today -- I can
- 10 imagine what you've heard, because it is the same
- thing I've heard as I have traveled this whole
- 12 state.
- 13 Agriculture production level right now
- is probably in its worst shape as it's been since
- 15 the Great Depression. We are actually selling our
- 16 product below, if you take everything into
- 17 consideration, and yet nothing is happening on the
- 18 other end. And I would agree with some of my
- 19 friends here that we haven't figured out a way to
- 20 get more of the consumer dollar back down to the
- 21 ranch, that's where it has to happen.

22	We talk about this great economy,	and l
----	-----------------------------------	-------

- will tell you it is not on the land. It is not on
- the land on any commodity, be it food production,
- 25 fiber, oil, mining, not one commodity is making

- 1 money. And that should concern each and every one
- 2 of us because we are a commodity producing state
- 3 and we are a commodity producing country. We have
- 4 put so many rules, regulations, stupid and ignorant
- 5 environmental laws, and things on a producer where
- 6 we cannot compete with other countries who have
- 7 none of those laws. And there is no way we're
- 8 going to put those kinds of rules and regulations
- 9 on our trading friends in foreign countries. We
- are not going to get that done.
- So what I want to say here today is
- 12 this: We are not very good at monitoring. No
- 13 matter what kind of agreement you come to as the
- 14 WTO or the GATT, we do not monitor very well, and
- we enforce worse. We have governmental agencies
- that will not talk to one another because they get
- into these silly little turf battles, just like
- 18 Congress does, and we're just as bad on the hill as
- 19 you all are downtown, and that's our problem. And
- when you go to the WTO, we want agriculture taken
- 21 care of first before you settle any other of the

- 22 intellectual properties, auto parts, and all this.
- 23 But we have got to have some kind of settlement
- 24 now.
- We are dealing, how many negotiators

- 1 will understand the marketing system of our foreign
- 2 friends? And do those systems interoperate with
- 3 our own? Do we interoperate with Canada? No, we
- 4 don't. We don't even do it in the banking
- 5 situation, and we sure don't as far as grain and
- 6 livestock production is concerned. Have we
- 7 normalized labels on pesticides, herbicides, and
- 8 fungicides. Have we normalized grading on meats,
- 9 grains? Have we normalized the transparency that
- should be in the market if it is a state-run
- 11 marketing agency? Those are all the questions that
- 12 you will have to ask, and let me tell you, I will
- be in Seattle with you. We're making our plans
- 14 right now. But those are the questions, how well
- do you know their other systems and how well do you
- 16 know our system? Because these systems have to
- 17 interoperate.
- And I want to tell you, and I'll give
- 19 you a reason, there's a way to do it because I'll
- 20 tell you I was in Regina, Canada. You know, I
- 21 picked up the telephone and direct dialed my

- office, went ch, ch, ch, ch, nothing happened.
- 23 Because it didn't have to go through a bureaucrat.
- When I put my credit card down there to pay for
- 25 that hotel bill, nothing happened. Because it

- 1 didn't have to go through a bureaucrat. Systems
- 2 have to interoperate. How well do you understand
- 3 theirs and how well do you understand ours? And
- 4 that's where the problem is.
- 5 So normalization of all those labels,
- 6 and these are going to be tough, tough, tough
- 7 negotiations. But that's the only place we can
- 8 compete with the rest of the world, that they have
- 9 to operate -- I refereed football for 20 years.
- 10 You know what makes it a success? We all operate
- out of the same rule book. When I throw a flag on
- 12 a kid for holding, I don't care if that kid come
- 13 from a normal family, or no family, he was just
- 14 holding and he gets 15 yards. And it doesn't say
- in the rule book any extenuating circumstances, it
- says holding. And that's the way we've got to be
- if we're going to be really good negotiators.
- 18 And thank you for coming. I'm sorry I
- 19 went a little beyond my time, but I get pretty
- 20 passionate about this. Thank you very much.
- MR. NELSON: Senator, thank you very much.

- 22 Panel, any questions or comments from Senator
- 23 Burns? Again, thanks, Senator. Tomorrow, Senator
- 24 Burns will be holding a senate commerce committee
- 25 hearing on concentration of the agriculture

- 1 industry at the city hall in Great Falls at
- 2 10 o'clock. So I have to try not to spill anything
- 3 on my suit today because I have to wear it there
- 4 tomorrow at that hearing. Anyway, thanks very
- 5 much.
- 6 Next is Robert Griffin, who is Chairman
- 7 of the Grass Roots Ag Coalition. And Robert will
- 8 be followed by John Mott, who is a Montana
- 9 producer. So, Robert.
- 10 MR. GRIFFIN: My name is Robert Griffin, I
- 11 farm and ranch northwest of Chester, northeast of
- 12 Shelby, north of a little town called Galata up in
- 13 Sweet Grass Hills. In essence of time, I'll talk
- real fast because I got a lot of things to say. I
- would like to thank the US Trade Representative
- 16 Office and the US Department of Agriculture for
- 17 holding these listening sessions prior to the
- 18 upcoming WTO negotiations in Seattle. Basically,
- 19 I'm a grassroots ag producer in northern Montana.
- While I'm not completely versed on the intricacies
- 21 or details of trade negotiations, I am very

- knowledgable about the end results of these trade
- 23 agreements on the grassroots ag producers. Every
- 24 day I live with the consequences of these
- 25 decisions, financially and emotionally.

- 1 As most of you know by now, the
- 2 agricultural community is in a crisis that
- 3 parallels and, by some comparison, is worse than
- 4 the Great Depression. While the rest of the US
- 5 economy is enjoying unprecedented prosperity,
- 6 American farmers are facing bankruptcy in alarming
- 7 numbers.
- 8 The average American farmer and rancher
- 9 is not the stereotypical farmer often depicted with
- 10 bib-overalls, straw in the mouth, and pitchfork in
- 11 his hand. American agriculture has, like the rest
- 12 of corporate America, become as efficient as
- possible, enlarging our operation, and tightening
- 14 production costs. We continue to expand and
- 15 explore new ideas in agricultural production
- 16 including low-input, sustainable agriculture
- processes. We effectively use computers and data
- processing systems to keep us abreast of daily
- 19 marketing conditions and opportunities. Since
- 20 NAFTA and GATT agreements, these opportunities have
- 21 declined and dwindled substantially. We watch

- 22 helplessly as the EUC manipulates the world market
- with their decisions to lower and raise their
- 24 subsidies.
- 25 Agriculture is the only business that's

- 1 not able to calculate the cost of production, add a
- 2 reasonable profit, and price our product. As
- 3 John F. Kennedy once said, "Farmers are the only
- 4 segment of the economy that buys retail, sells
- 5 wholesale, and pays the freight both ways."
- 6 Agriculture is the only segment of the economy that
- 7 is given a below-cost-of-production or
- 8 below-cost-of-living wage and expected to parlay it
- 9 into a profit or a living wage at the world trade.
- 10 We continue to plant our fields hoping that by some
- 11 miracle, the price of our product will cover the
- 12 cost of production. We cannot continue on in
- business under the current marketing processes.
- 14 As with any business or corporate
- 15 entity, we need a competitive and aggressive
- 16 marketing arm that promotes and solicits sales of
- our products. Given the current global
- 18 agricultural structure, it is virtually impossible
- 19 for the US Government to get out of agriculture.
- 20 The US Government and USDA is our marketing arm in
- 21 global markets. American producers realize this is

- 22 a world market and recognize the need to be
- 23 competitive. We are the most efficient and capable
- 24 producers of agricultural products in the world.
- 25 The US Government and the USDA need to be as

- 1 efficient and capable in sales and promotion of
- 2 agricultural products in the global markets.
- There is an old saying, and I believe it
- 4 came from my wife originally, it's simple but it
- 5 holds a lot of wisdom, "If you keep doing what
- 6 you're doing, you're going to keep getting what you
- 7 got." And, basically, if we keep doing what we're
- 8 doing in the world trade negotiations, we're going
- 9 to keep getting what we got, which is losing more
- and more of the world's market share, farmers and
- 11 ranchers going broke in record numbers, and a mass
- 12 exodus of the younger generation leaving ag
- production for more lucrative and rewarding
- 14 occupations. We feel these points must be
- 15 rectified if American agriculture is to survive.
- The US needs to match the EUC subsidies
- 17 dollar for dollar to American farmers. I've heard
- here, let's eliminate the subsidies, this is a good
- 19 rhetoric, but don't fly. We've got other things,
- we shouldn't use agricultural products as power,
- 21 negotiating powers and other things like that. The

- 22 USDA and US Government needs to be committed to
- 23 aggressive marketing of US products. Grassroots
- 24 agricultural producers should be represented at the
- World Trade Negotiation table and have the power of

- 1 input in marketing agreements. Tariffs should be
- 2 imposed on imports of agricultural products. I say
- 3 this in the event that these products are coming in
- 4 at a less than our costs of production, then there
- 5 should be tariffs imposed on them to subsidize the
- 6 farmer for his cost.
- Rather than America the beautiful, with
- 8 amber waves of grain, we're becoming a country of
- 9 waves of CRP grass. Are we going to set aside and
- 10 idle some of the most productive land in the world
- and become a nation of importers of agricultural
- 12 products? Has it become more financially sound to
- pay American farmers permanent, long-term subsidies
- 14 to plant our nation to grass, or is it a more
- 15 financially sound decision to compete in world
- 16 markets and let the demand for food products
- 17 ultimately be a positive force in balancing trade?
- Farmers who are forced financially to
- 19 idle their land in CRP sell off their machinery,
- and their sons and daughters leave the land never
- 21 to return. It is very unlikely this land will ever

- 22 return to production agriculture. Young farmers
- 23 don't stand a chance. If agriculture would again
- 24 become profitable through competitive marketing
- strategies, the reverberations would be felt across

- 1 the nation.
- 2 The WTO organization meeting in Seattle
- 3 will be a critical meeting. The decisions made at
- 4 these conferences have the power to permanently
- 5 change the landscape in future rural America.
- 6 We've done our part by becoming as efficient and
- 7 positive as we can, it is now the part of the USDA
- 8 and the US Government to do their part as our
- 9 essential marketing arm to ensure we will become
- 10 profitable by becoming a competitive force in the
- world market for agriculture commodities.
- 12 In closing, I'm going to make one
- statement here, I thought of this on the way down.
- 14 I've been listening to the radio, Allen Greenspan
- 15 is talking about the robust economy. I would like
- 16 him to take a look at the grassroots producers,
- basically we are something like lemmings going over
- 18 the cliff, and that's about how fast the
- 19 bankruptcies and foreclosures are happening and
- will happen at a more rapid rate than the speed
- 21 it's doing right now unless something is done to

- 22 and for production agriculture. These give-away
- programs and bail-outs that the government has been
- 24 giving to us, we graciously accept, but that's not
- 25 the way to fix the farm. Are there any questions?

- 1 MR. NELSON: Thank you, Robert. Panel?
- 2 Robert, thank you very much.
- 3 MR. NELSON: John Mott, Montana producer.
- 4 Followed by Ray Raihl, Executive Committee, Montana
- 5 Feed Association. John, go ahead.
- 6 MR. MOTT: My name is John Mott, my family
- 7 has a family ranch out by Great Falls, and I thank
- 8 you for the opportunity to speak today. Sorry I
- 9 don't have any notes, I figured it would be easier
- 10 this way.
- I've been to school the last couple of
- 12 years and I have a masters in International
- 13 Management. I didn't really do very much with
- 14 agriculture, but I really understand international
- strategy on businesses and corporations, and that's
- 16 kind of my focus today. And I took economic
- 17 classes and one of the earliest things we ever did
- learn was Adam Smith and the invisible hand that's
- supposed to be out there and do everything. My
- 20 philosophy today, it's not very invisible, it's
- 21 pretty visible and there's only a couple of strings

- 22 attached and that's about the way it goes.
- 23 My family struggles. We went through
- 24 the eighties and, my family, we lost a ranch in the
- 25 mid-eighties during trickle-down economics, you

- 1 know how well that worked. For us, it didn't work
- 2 at all and we lost it. And I've had to seek
- 3 out -- I've been able to go back to the ranch a
- 4 little bit, but basically I can't go back and get
- 5 into ranching again, it's too much money. I'm not
- 6 Ted turner, I can't afford one.
- 7 But what I want to concentrate on is we
- 8 hear an awful lot of talk, and I understand trade
- 9 issues and quotas and tariffs and limits like that,
- but in some ways my understanding of a lot of this
- 11 is almost like we're chasing the wrong rabbit. I
- don't believe in a lot of stuff that I've
- 13 researched that the EU is the enemy or Japan is the
- 14 enemy or Canada is the enemy. We're being
- manipulated right here. The charts that we've seen
- 16 today, and a lot of the talk that's been talked
- about today, is we're selling our product for less
- 18 than we did.
- My family, because I went back and I
- asked my dad this morning, I went back and I got
- 21 figures for '92 to '98 on what we got for our

- calves. In '93, before the Uruguay Round and
- 23 before NAFTA, was the last time we had very good
- prices. In '96, during the record year, was the
- 25 lowest price we received since 1992. And this is

- 1 supposed to be free trade, and this is supposed to
- 2 be we're going to open up the export markets and
- 3 happy days are going to be here again for the
- 4 producer? Well, it's not happening. Something is
- 5 wrong with this entire system. We go through -- I
- 6 mean, I studied an awful lot of this and we entrust
- 7 a lot of our products to the care of these
- 8 agribusiness corporations. ADM has been fined for
- 9 price fixing with a foreign firm, who is supposedly
- 10 the enemy. This is a foreign firm. We have
- 11 companies, major agriculture companies -- it
- doesn't matter, ConAgra is in Australia and 37 or
- 13 40 countries. ADM is in South America, they have
- 14 processing plants, they have huge trading companies
- in Europe. I don't know how much these
- 16 impact -- these trade negotiations impact these
- 17 companies.
- We talk about the STEs and state trading
- 19 enterprises and we want transparencies. I spent 18
- 20 months trying to do a school project on meat
- 21 exports in Japan, and I went to the FAS, I went to

- the senators' offices, I went to every resource I
- 23 could. And do you know what I wanted? I wanted
- simple information, I wanted to know how much meat
- was exported by company, not by the United States,

- 1 by company into Japan. I never did find it. I
- 2 know down to almost the pound how much meat was
- 3 exported, but I can't tell which company exported
- 4 that. But, yet, in school, they'll sit there on
- 5 the computer and they'll say Compaq sent 10,000
- 6 computers and IBM sent in 12,336 computers. How
- 7 come we can be that specific? And we want
- 8 transparencies from STE and Cargill, private
- 9 company doesn't have to report anything. And we
- want STEs to be transparent, but our own companies
- don't have to be transparent.
- We're getting killed on the farm,
- 13 absolutely murdered. We can't -- my dad -- in your
- magazine, one of the things that they're trying to
- do is for the farmer to be a low-cost producer.
- 16 How low would you like us to go? My father is
- driving an '87 pickup that's falling apart because
- 18 he can't afford a new one. We can't cut costs any
- 19 more. And when we get in these trade negotiations,
- 20 I'm really worried about how far it's going to go.
- 21 And I understand an awful lot of these issues, but

- 22 I talked to one of your officers and I asked a
- 23 question, I said, these big companies, did they
- 24 have to testify? Some of them have, but a lot of
- 25 them haven't. How come they don't have to sit in

- 1 front of a table like I do? I'm getting five
- 2 minutes, are they getting five hours a day? Five
- 3 hours a week? Are they in your advisory committee?
- 4 You consult with the agribusinesses, are you going
- 5 to take advice from farmers and ranchers? And
- 6 we're getting killed out here in the country and we
- 7 need something done.
- 8 The trade negotiations -- I will quit
- 9 because the amber light is on and I'm not going to
- 10 take up very much time. My question is this: In
- 11 the trade negotiations, who are they for? Are they
- 12 for the benefit of the agribusinesses or are they
- 13 for the benefit of the agriculture producers?
- 14 Because today, the way it sits, you can't do both.
- 15 I don't think you can satisfy both. You're going
- 16 to have to make up your minds on the negotiating
- team, what side are we going to help? Are we going
- 18 to promote big business or are we going to help the
- 19 producer? And that's a question that I can't
- answer, but I will see the results very quickly.
- 21 In the end, I will see the results very quickly.

- 22 Any questions?
- MR. NELSON: Thank you, John. Any questions
- or comments for John?
- MR. MOTT: There's one comment. Mr. Galvin,

240

- 1 you said USDA and the packers in the packing plant
- 2 in the processing line, it's the USDA officers who
- 3 inspect the meat; correct?
- 4 MR. GALVIN: They either inspect or they have
- 5 supervisors there who oversee the inspectors.
- 6 MR. MOTT: 15 seconds. I was a QA for one of
- 7 the meat packing companies, I spent a year on the
- 8 processing line. We were told on the line, as
- 9 employees of the company, that USDA officers are
- 10 the enemy, you do not go to these people. I know
- 11 what goes down that line. And I can eat meat
- today, which is a rarity, but I can still eat meat
- 13 today after watching what comes down that line and
- 14 I sat on the end of those lines for a year. So
- some of what was talked about today, for them to
- self regulate is a joke. That's about it.
- MR. NELSON: John, thank you very much. Next
- is Ray Raihl, and I don't know if I got the last
- 19 name quite right, from the Executive Committee of
- 20 the Montana Feed Association. And Ray will be
- 21 followed by Jerry Sikorski, Chairman of the

- 22 Northern Plains Resource Council and also
- 23 representing the Southeastern Montana Alliance.
- 24 So, Ray.
- MR. RAIHL: Thank you, Mr. Chairman, you do

- 1 have the correct pronunciation of that name and I
- 2 thank you for that.
- 3 I do represent the Montana Feed
- 4 Association, both manufacturers, independent
- 5 manufacturers, and corporation manufacturers. Our
- 6 concern, very strongly, is the preservation of
- 7 agriculture and the livestock producer,
- 8 particularly within the State of Montana and these
- 9 northern tier states. We have beef manufacturers
- 10 that are going broke not because the producers
- aren't buying the feed, but because the product is
- 12 coming by the truckload out of Canada. In order
- 13 for Canadian manufacturers to sell in the State of
- 14 Montana, all they have to do is get a license, a
- 15 feed distributor license. For manufacturers,
- whether it be small independents on the northern
- 17 border or larger manufacturers, to ship into Canada
- is a tremendous amount of red tape and some of the
- 19 companies have just washed their hands of it and
- 20 decided not to do anything about it. But in
- 21 retaliation, we have truckloads upon truckloads and

- train loads of manufactured commodity by-products
- 23 coming into this state to our producers. And we
- 24 don't blame our producers for doing it because in
- some cases it's \$50 a ton less. They need to

- 1 survive. But our small agribusiness in the
- 2 community needs to survive also.
- 3 Part of the problem here is in the dairy
- 4 industry. The dairy industry cannot export any
- 5 milk or butter or cheese products to Canada. But
- 6 yet they can come to this country and supply the
- 7 dairymen. We need better access of cattle to
- 8 Canada. I just took part in the Montana/Alberta
- 9 trade conference, and the Canadian producers very
- 10 strongly want access year round to US feeder
- 11 cattle; particularly, Montana and Wyoming, but with
- the nonvector season rules only from the first of
- 13 October until the end of March. Well, the price of
- 14 cattle when the Canadian producers are starting to
- buy, it will significantly affect the feeder calf
- price. Last fall it affected it from \$3 to \$5, but
- that's not until October and November and December.
- 18 There's too many protective Canadian
- 19 laws, and part of this is the dairy products, which
- 20 is part of the WTO. Part of it is the livestock
- 21 industry, which is also part of the WTO. Open

- trade barriers and economics handle the flow. Is
- 23 it better for northern tier cattle to go to the
- 24 Midwest to our feed lots and processors? Or is it
- 25 more economically feasible to take northern tier

- 1 cattle across the border, which is much closer for
- 2 processing? And I realize there is a big issue
- 3 here on numbers of cattle going in and coming back,
- 4 but it seems like the cattle flow is one way, and
- 5 that's from north to south. Transportation is
- 6 another problem on major transportation byways,
- 7 whether it be highways or whether it be railways,
- 8 in these northern tier states.
- 9 In order to settle all of this, and I
- 10 realize this isn't an issue with the World Trade
- 11 Organizatin or with the USDA, but currency values
- 12 have got to change in order for this to work. We
- can knock down the trade barriers, we can have free
- 14 flow of products, chemical, grain, pesticides,
- 15 cattle back and forth across the border. But until
- these currency values are more equalized, it isn't
- 17 going to work either. Thank you.
- MR. NELSON: Ray, thank you. Any questions
- 19 or comments for Ray?
- MR. GALVIN: Appreciate your testimony, Ray.
- 21 I was wondering if you have some more detailed

- 22 information you can send us on the licensing and
- 23 other requirements that are imposed on those who
- want to send manufactured feed into Canada? It
- would be very helpful to have that. As part of

- 1 this agreement we have with Canadians, we do sit
- 2 down and meet with them twice a year and we go
- 3 through the whole list of current issues and
- 4 information along those lines would be very helpful
- 5 to us. I'm sure Sharon would appreciate it a lot.
- 6 MS. LAURITSEN: I would just like to add, if
- 7 we could have that in August, that would be useful.
- 8 MR. RAIHL: I think we can put that together.
- 9 Thank you so much.
- MR. SCHROEDER: A quick comment again on the
- theme that you've been making several times here,
- and that is trade agreements are not the "be-all"
- and the "end-all." The comments touching currency
- 14 exchanges, I can recall years ago asking somebody
- why the Yen was going up against the dollar or why
- 16 the Rial was going down against the dollar? And
- the guy said, well, you know there are about 12
- people in the world that know about these currency
- 19 evaluations and six of them are somewhere in
- 20 Switzerland. I got to tell you, this is a big
- 21 problem. We sat down and made NAFTA with the

- Mexicans, and the next day the Peso went from 2 or
- 23 3 to 1 to 9 to 1. And it's a whole new ball game.
- 24 And I don't know what we do about that, the
- 25 Department of Agriculture. Quite frankly, I'm not

- 1 sure the guys in the Treasury Department or
- 2 Allen Greenspan know how these things work. Again,
- 3 we try on trade agreements to do what we can, but
- 4 some of these things are beyond our jurisdiction
- 5 and power.
- 6 MR. NELSON: Thanks, Jim. Jerry Sikorski,
- 7 Chairman of the Northern Plains Resource Council
- 8 and also representing the Southeastern Montana
- 9 Alliance today. Followed by Klaas Tuininga,
- 10 Representative of the Schiller Institute. If Klaas
- shows up, he's not apparently here yet. If Klaas
- doesn't show up, then Greg Murphy, representing the
- 13 LaRouche Committee would be next. So, Jerry.
- MR. SIKORSKI: Thanks, Bruce. Thanks, Ralph,
- and panel for allowing me to speak here.
- 16 I'm Jerry Sikorski, I raise wheat, hay,
- and cattle on a family ranch in the southeastern
- 18 Montana community of Willard. Our ranch is located
- 19 22 miles due west of the point where Montana
- 20 borders North and South Dakota. I'm here
- 21 representing Northern Plains Resource Council, in

- the interest of time, I'll call it NPRC, of which
- 23 I'm Chair. NPRC is a Montana-based grassroots
- 24 citizen's organization that deals with conservation
- and family agriculture issues that affect our state

- 1 and nation. NPRC has about 3,000 members and is
- 2 headquarted in Billings; SEMA is an affiliate of
- 3 NPRC with 50 members and is centered in Baker.
- 4 We believe the best way to sustain
- 5 Montana's values and way of life is to keep
- 6 individual agriculture producers on the land.
- 7 Sometime between now and October, the
- 8 world population will reach 6 billion people,
- 9 nearly half of those go to bed each night hungry,
- 10 many are literally starving. One does not have to
- be a statistician to understand that population
- will increase exponentially unless checked by some
- 13 catastrophic event like disease, war, or famine.
- 14 Yet every day I read about what a glut of wheat
- 15 there is and the reason for low livestock prices is
- 16 too much supply. What happens to this oversupply
- of food? Is it being stored in huge warehouses or
- dumped in the sea? Or is it being consumed?
- The answer becomes clear when you
- 20 consider the following facts: Farmers and ranchers
- 21 are going broke, but consumers are not benefiting

- 22 with lower prices at the grocery store, nor are the
- 23 starving of the world being fed. At the same time,
- 24 American based Trans-global corporations report
- 25 record profits quarter after quarter after quarter.

- 1 How is this happening? Clearly, the
- 2 likes of Cargill, ConAgra, IBP, ADM, Smithfield,
- 3 Tyson, and others have amassed market power to the
- 4 point where they can pay producers whatever low
- 5 amount they wish and charge consumers whatever
- 6 price they can get away with.
- 7 The world marketing system is broken,
- 8 the market no longer responds to supply and demand;
- 9 but it's responding to the whims of multi-national
- 10 giants who are driven by profit motives for their
- 11 owners and shareholders. Last spring when live
- beef prices were at their usual low, the big
- packers had \$114 per hundred weight in the cost and
- profit in their beef, yet they sold that beef for
- 15 \$123 per hundred weight because they could. On top
- of this, the few grocery chains that dominate the
- 17 retail food in America could mark up beef to insure
- 18 their yet record profits.
- These same giants, with their money and
- 20 resources, are the ones who design world trade
- 21 agreements to increase their domination of the

- 22 industry and the profits they reap at the expense
- 23 of producers and consumers worldwide. Grassroots
- 24 agricultural producers from all over the nations
- all over the world are being exploited by what is

- 1 essentially an international agribusiness cartel.
- We believe that whatever international
- 3 trade agreements are negotiated, grassroots
- 4 producers must have strong representation at the
- 5 table to insure their interests are heard and
- 6 protected. I am not talking about the big
- 7 commodity groups that do not have democratic
- 8 structures and do not have any accountability to
- 9 the grassroots producers. Without exception, that
- 10 I'm aware of, these big commodities fail to
- 11 represent our interests. They have become
- 12 apologists and promoters for the giant corporate
- agribusinesses that are exploiting producers with
- 14 disastrous consequences to rural America.
- 15 It is time that trade agreements put a
- priority on ensuring that few American corporations
- 17 that dominate the food industry do not use trade
- agreements to fill their own pockets at the expense
- 19 of producers here and abroad. Boy, I'm running too
- 20 late.
- We have some things that we'd like to

- see done from Northern Plains. One is mandatory
- 23 reporting and compliance with US antitrust laws
- 24 must be required for imported captive supplies of
- 25 meat.

- 1 Country of Origin Labeling must be
- 2 implemented, that includes ground meat.
- 3 All imported agriculture products must
- 4 supply with minimum US food safety inspection
- 5 standards.
- 6 A countervaling tariff must be
- 7 implemented to ensure tax and currency to
- 8 equalization for ag products imported from other
- 9 countries.
- Workers manufacturing imported products
- 11 must have the equivalent protections to US workers.
- 12 Imported products must comply with
- 13 minimum US environmental standards.
- Parties prevailing in a successful trade
- 15 complaint against illegal imports should be entitle
- 16 to recover legal costs. That's in the R-CALF case.
- 17 Since George Washington, the United
- 18 States of America has had a long history of
- 19 producing plentiful and safe food for us and the
- world. The individual ag producer has always been
- 21 respected worldwide as an innovator of efficiency,

- 22 let's see that they can continue to provide that
- 23 model for the world. They must be able to recover
- 24 their cost for production.
- On the way up here, we bought a few

- 1 snacks for my grandson, a loaf of bread, 24 ounces,
- 2 \$2.10; Wheat Thins, \$3.69. I figured out what my
- 3 share of that retail dollar was, it turns out I got
- 4 and a half cents of value or 2.3 percent of a
- 5 value of a loaf of bread. Out of the Wheat Thins,
- 6 I had 2 and a quarter cents out \$3.69 in
- 7 Wheat Thins or less than .6 percent. Is there
- 8 justice in this? When I was a youngster, wheat
- 9 sold for \$2 a bushel and bread sold for 25 cents a
- 10 loaf, something is wrong here. Thank you.
- MR. NELSON: Jerry, thank you. And, again, I
- 12 know you might not have got through all of your
- statement, but it will be part of the record and
- these folks are reading all of it. Panel, any
- 15 questions or comments for Jerry?
- MR. GALVIN: Just on your point number 3,
- 17 "All imported ag products must comply with minimum
- 18 US food safety inspection standards." I just want
- 19 to assure you that that is, in fact, the
- 20 requirement today. The whole question, though, is
- 21 enforcement and testing of those imports. And it's

- 22 pretty clear that FDA, for example, is really
- 23 pressed for resources, so only about 1 percent or
- so of imported products currently get tested and
- sampled, but at least the basic requirement is

- 1 there that imported food as to meet the same
- 2 standards as US domestic food. And the real
- 3 question is, I think, enforcement and resources.
- 4 MR. SIKORSKI: We were just at a rally up at
- 5 Sweet Grass, which is a major port coming down
- 6 here, and I noticed nine hog trucks and they had at
- 7 least 200 hogs a piece. We were in the airplane so
- 8 I saw them coming down from Canada. They went
- 9 through that border so fast, there was no
- 10 inspection of those animals at the border, they
- 11 were live hogs. They went through and were fueled
- 12 up and were out of there, it took nine trucks five
- minutes to go through there and I saw that with my
- 14 own eyes. There is no inspection.
- MR. GALVIN: Again, my point is that they
- 16 have to meet the same --
- MR. SIKORSKI: Where is it inspected?
- 18 MR. GALVIN: At slaughter.
- MR. SIKORSKI: Where is the box beef
- 20 inspected? When we were there, three refers came
- 21 through, they didn't spend any time at the border.

- 22 Once across the border, it goes right to the
- 23 grocery stores in South Dakota. It's in
- 24 South Dakota that has the deal where they have to
- 25 have mandatory price reporting, they're importing

- 1 all their beef products into South Dakota. You
- 2 can't buy US beef, cut beef, in South Dakota.
- 3 MR. GALVIN: But, as I said, not everything
- 4 that's imported is inspected and tested. I think
- 5 that's really the issue, that only about somewhere
- 6 between 1 percent and 3 percent of imports are
- 7 actually sampled and tested because of the whole
- 8 issue of resources for agencies like the Food and
- 9 Drug Administration that are there to do the
- 10 enforcing.
- MR. NELSON: Jerry, I think he's agreeing
- with you.
- 13 MR. SIKORSKI: Thank you.
- MR. NELSON: Klaas Tuininga representing the
- 15 Schiller institute is next, if he's here. If not,
- 16 Greg Murphy representing the LaRouche Committee.
- 17 Greg will be followed by Don Taylor, Campaign to
- 18 Reclaim Rural America. Don is out of Lewistown and
- 19 will be speaking for Helen Waller who wasn't able
- 20 to make it down today.
- MR. MURPHY: Thank you. My name is

- 22 Greg Murphy, and I would like to thank you for this
- 23 opportunity to comment on the proceedings today.
- We've heard a lot of comments about how
- 25 the agriculture industry is -- the economy in the

- 1 agriculture industry is just terrible, they have a
- 2 lot of problems, they have bankruptcies going all
- 3 over the place, you have hot lines -- suicide hot
- 4 lines for farmers all over. But not only is there
- 5 problems in that industry, but also in all the
- 6 other industries there's other problems.
- 7 Today we're told the economy is
- 8 recovering, but the evidence doesn't seem to be
- 9 bearing that out. Truth be told, we're in a global
- 10 collapse. Just look at the Asian crisis; the
- 11 Russia crisis of last August; Brazil, long-term
- 12 capital management bail-out, and also the closing
- of the GM Buick plant in Michigan. By this
- 14 evidence, economic recovery is just a myth. The
- stock market is doing great but nobody else is.
- 16 The person on the street realizes there is a
- problem. We have farmers that are not getting fair
- prices for their commodities and we have a way to
- 19 help that out. The real solution would be go to
- 20 the new Brent Woods Proposal coupled with the Asian
- 21 land bridge for infrastructure projects, not only

- 22 in the US, but throughout the world. Which would
- 23 make it easier for the farmers to get their food to
- 24 the markets and to get the markets opened up into
- other countries.

- 1 We have that law -- that Right to Farm
- 2 Law that was passed a year or so ago that has
- 3 actually hurt the farmer more than it has helped.
- 4 It's helped the larger farmers, corporate farmers
- 5 have gained from it, but the smaller farmers are
- 6 become hurt. We should go back to the law that was
- 7 in the middle fifties. We set for parity pricing
- 8 of commodities and things for the farmers so that
- 9 would help them out and also it would help with the
- 10 food that is laying rotten in Nebraska, North and
- 11 South Dakota. We have people starving, 900 million
- 12 people starving throughout the world. We have food
- 13 rotting, we should have a way to get that food
- 14 around.
- We talked about that it was mentioned
- 16 that we should do something about the national
- 17 currency, the exchange rates. We're proposing that
- 18 you should put a fixed value on those national
- 19 currencies, and also foster necessary protectionist
- 20 measures of tariffs and trade regulations to keep
- 21 from having predatory trade prices with our trade

- 22 partners, have a more equal playing field. Make
- trade instead of free trade.
- For all this to work, we have to find a
- way to increase the physical output of the whole

- 1 economy. Not only will we be able to do this with
- 2 the financial system of the new Brent Woods
- 3 Proposal, but also we would be increasing our
- 4 infrastructure, make it easier for farmers to get
- 5 their stuff to and from market, and this could all
- 6 be implemented by following the example of
- 7 Roosevelt, accomplish recovery of the credit
- 8 generation on a gigantic scale to finance
- 9 infrastructure projects and to rebuild the
- agriculture base of the United States along with
- 11 the industrial base.
- This credit was issued as long-term,
- 13 low-interest loans targeted toward key
- infrastructure toward aid for the farm sector
- 15 financing key industry projects that went toward
- 16 that war effort. And in conclusion, the new Brent
- Wood Proposal coupled with the Asian land bridge is
- 18 the only solution to the present crisis. Through
- 19 these programs, we will develop new technologies,
- 20 new agriculture, and good paying jobs that the
- 21 future demands. Thank you very much. That is my

- 22 comments.
- MR. NELSON: Panel, any questions or comments
- 24 for Greg? Greg, thank you very much. Don Taylor
- 25 representing Campaign to Reclaim Rural America and

- 1 Don is speaking for Helen Waller. Don will be
- 2 followed by Jim Schwartz, who is the Deputy
- 3 Director of the Wyoming Department of Agriculture.
- 4 MR. TAYLOR: Thank you. Welcome to Montana,
- 5 Panel. I am testifying here for Helen Waller.
- 6 I'll read her statement here. I'm a Circle area
- 7 farmer, a member of the steering committee for the
- 8 Campaign to Reclaim Rural America and the past
- 9 Chair of the Northern Plains Resource Council.
- Due to circumstances here on the farm,
- 11 I'm asking Don Taylor, who is a member of the
- steering committee for the CRRA, to read this
- 13 testimony into record.
- And I am Don Taylor, I farm and ranch 18
- 15 miles north and west of Lewistown. I am one of the
- 16 founders of Lewistown Farm Reform, a platform for
- 17 the actual producer. We like to call ourselves the
- real people to be able to speak up and be heard.
- 19 This movement evolved into a national movement
- 20 called the Campaign to Reclaim Rural America, an
- 21 awareness program, an eight-point petition drive,

- 22 which has the signatures from the members of
- virtually every ag group in this room and rural
- Americans from coast to coast and border to border.
- This movement has the support from

- 1 non-ag groups such as the state FLCIO, Montana
- 2 Association of Churches, state governments,
- 3 environmentalists, the Montana Wilderness
- 4 Association, Bankers, et cetera.
- 5 I originally came here today as a
- 6 listener and to learn. On behalf of the Campaign
- 7 to Reclaim, this is from Helen.
- 8 On behalf of the Campaign to Reclaim
- 9 Rural America, I would like to thank the United
- 10 States Trade Representatives and the United States
- 11 Department of Agriculture for the opportunity to
- testify today. The Campaign to Reclaim Rural
- 13 America is a grassroots movement organized to bring
- 14 attention to the economic problems that are
- bankrupting farmers, ranchers, and main street
- business people throughout Rural America, and its
- 17 impact on America as a whole.
- While the World Trade Organizatin
- 19 operates within the scope of the general agreement
- 20 on tariffs and trade, GATT, and the North American
- 21 Free Trade Agreement, NAFTA, it's obvious that

- those agreements were crafted to allow giant
- 23 corporations to shop the world over for labor and
- 24 commodities. This conflict is about power;
- 25 unrestrained power handed over to multinational

- 1 corporations that pit one company's productive
- 2 capabilities against another's to drive down the
- 3 cost of raw materials and labor on a global basis.
- 4 The effects of the so-called Free Trade
- 5 Agreements is further concentration of the world's
- 6 wealth in the hands of a few. If a government
- 7 deliberately oppresses its people, we call it
- 8 tyranny, but if a corporation does it, we call it
- 9 efficiency. The same multinational corporations
- 10 that benefit from the WTO, also have tremendous
- power in congress to establish domestic farm
- 12 policy. It is wrong to depress the price of
- domestically consumed grain based on the fact that
- 14 35 percent of the US production is subject export.
- The Campaign to Reclaim Rural America
- 16 calls for remedies based on an eight-point plan.
- 17 If enacted, it would provide some emergency measure
- 18 to keep at-risk farm and ranch operations from
- 19 being liquidated.
- Beyond that, we call for the reform of
- 21 international and domestic markets to re-establish

- 22 competition among buyers in the marketplace.
- We ask for vigorous anti-trust
- 24 investigations into the concentration of ownership,
- 25 meat packing, grain handling, processing, and

- 1 retailing.
- We believe the consuming public deserves
- 3 to know where their food comes from through Country
- 4 of Origin Labeling and is entitle to strict
- 5 inspection of imported agriculture products to
- 6 assure compliance with standards equivalent to the
- 7 US standards for food safety, environmental and
- 8 worker protection.
- 9 We call for the mandatory price
- 10 reporting of livestock and grain.
- And we request for the 1999 WTO
- 12 negotiations on agriculture be carried out from the
- producers' perspective rather than the usual
- 14 emphasis on export.
- Further, we request that the Clinton
- 16 Administration's negotiated goals and objectives be
- 17 made public for review and comment prior to the
- 18 Seattle round of the WTO ag negotiations.
- And finally, let it never be said that
- you do not know about the level of anger and
- 21 resentment aimed at a system that gives unfair

- advantage to the buyers of our labor and the fruits
- 23 of our labor while we struggle to maintain a
- 24 respectful living for our families through the
- 25 efforts of the powerful to globalize us. You have

- 1 taken from us the dignity and pride of any member
- 2 of sovran nation, of many sovran states.
- 3 (Whereupon, Mr. Taylor quoted
- 4 newspaper articles.)
- 5 Why is it if a government deliberately
- 6 oppresses its people we call it tyranny, if a
- 7 corporation does it, we call it efficiency? I urge
- 8 you to reevaluate provisions in the WTO that would
- 9 further concentrate wealth in the hands of a few a
- 10 multinational corporations. A former supreme court
- 11 justice once said, "We can have democracy in this
- 12 country or we can have wealth in the hands of a
- 13 few. We can't have both." Thank you from
- 14 Helen Waller.
- MR. NELSON: Thank you, Don. Thank you,
- 16 Helen. Panel, any questions or comments for Don?
- MR. GALVIN: Just a quick observation that I
- don't think you'll have to wait until Seattle to
- 19 see our stated objectives for the next round. In
- 20 fact, we outlined some of those earlier today in
- 21 the slide presentation, and we make a real effort

- 22 to put that kind of material up on our FAS web
- site. And I would encourage you, if you get a
- 24 chance, it's got a lot of good trade statistics and
- 25 that sort of information as well. But we have a

- 1 trade policy section in there so you can look to
- 2 see what our objectives are for the next round,
- 3 things like getting rid of export subsidies and
- 4 that sort of thing.
- 5 MR. NELSON: Thank you, Don. Next is
- 6 Jim Schwartz, who is the Deputy Director of the
- 7 Wyoming Department of Agriculture. Jim, welcome to
- 8 Montana, glad you're here. And Jim will be
- 9 followed by Dan Tiegen representing the
- 10 North Dakota Resource Council, and Dan, if you're
- 11 from our neighboring State of North Dakota, also
- welcome to Montana. Jim.
- MR. SCHWARTZ: It's a pleasure to be here and
- 14 I want to thank the panel for inviting Wyoming to
- 15 come up. I have to say that listening has been a
- 16 real education for me. In preparation of coming, I
- talked to most of the commodity groups in Wyoming.
- We made a list of concerns and I could have
- 19 probably been up here for two hours, but I think
- 20 most of the concerns you've probably already heard
- 21 one way or another.

- Wyoming agriculture is in a crisis and
- 23 the frustration level is extremely high by
- 24 producers. The industry is as depressed as I've
- ever seen it. And I know it's not all world trade,

- 1 but it's a major component that I think affects
- 2 each and every one of us. Probably the number one
- 3 issue that comes out of Wyoming is a fairness issue
- 4 that we've heard a lot here today. Fairness with
- 5 subsidies and tariffs and market access,
- 6 environmental and health regulation are critical.
- 7 And that fairness cannot be a short-term deal, it
- 8 needs to be long-term. I mean, we have got to look
- 9 at the long-term so there will be some stability
- within the industry.
- I had a call yesterday from a county
- 12 commissioner from one of our counties. I thought I
- would pass a little bit of this on. Niobrara
- 14 County is about 1.6 million acres, it's primarily
- 15 livestock but some crops. He heard a lot of
- 16 concerns and I haven't heard a lot today about how
- 17 this whole crisis is affecting communities. He
- indicated to me that in Niobrara County, the county
- 19 seat Lusk, Wyoming, and a lot of you might have
- seen the Microsoft commercials that were promoting
- 21 -- it's kind of surprising to me, but he said that

- 22 30 percent of the downtown businesses are now
- 23 closed. He said all the related ag businesses had
- 24 moved out. The construction, the pipelines, a lot
- of those types of businesses are gone. As a

- 1 county, they're having to reduce a lot of the
- 2 police protection, the sheriff's department.
- 3 They're reducing the libraries and the roads and
- 4 bridges. Education services are being reduced.
- 5 The number of farms is down by 10 percent and they
- 6 indicated that would be even higher if it wasn't
- 7 for a bunch of hobby farmers that have moved into
- 8 the county. 50 percent of the center pivot systems
- 9 are now shut down, and primarily for economic
- 10 reasons. But, basically, what his message was, was
- 11 that this community is broke and primarily because
- 12 the agriculture industry is under such a crisis
- 13 right now.
- And I think we're going to see a lot of
- 15 communities in the State of Wyoming that are going
- 16 to be in the same shape. One other item I would
- 17 like to touch on is, three months ago we met with
- 18 ten of the leading banker industries in the State
- 19 of Wyoming. And we talked about if they would be
- willing to ride this thing out this time. They
- 21 indicated that they would, that they didn't want to

- get into the foreclosure business that they did in
- the eighties. The next week I had three calls from
- 24 producers who were refused renewal of operating
- 25 notes. And if that refusal happens, they're

- 1 basically out of business even if it's not
- 2 foreclosure or bankruptcy. So I think it is a
- 3 major problem, I think we got major concerns and I
- 4 really appreciate the opportunity to come here
- 5 today.
- 6 In closing, I'd ask you to take strong
- 7 steps to address the critical issues that you've
- 8 heard today. I encourage you to work with a lot of
- 9 these people from these organizations and states,
- and if we can help, we'd sure be glad to. We know
- we can't fix it all, but I think if we can work
- together, we can get some of these issues covered.
- MR. NELSON: Jim, thank you very much. And
- 14 we appreciate you coming up and joining us here
- today. Panel, any questions or comments for Jim?
- MR. PECK: I would just like to mention, we
- spent some time together, Jim and I, in this last
- 18 couple weeks, and we spent some time on taking a
- 19 look at a trade accord meeting, we met the Western
- 20 Ag directors, and I think we are continuing to work
- 21 on these issues and I appreciate you coming all the

- way from Wyoming, Jim, thank you very much.
- MR. SCHROEDER: It's my pleasure.
- MR. NELSON: Next will be Dan Teigen. We
- 25 have family with that last name here in Montana and

- 1 that's the way it's pronounced here. Next after
- 2 Dan will be Diana Adamson from the Montana Farmer.
- 3 So, Dan, thanks for coming over.
- 4 MR. TEIGEN: Members of the panel, my name is
- 5 Dan Teigen, I farm and ranch in Teigen, Montana,
- 6 actually. I am speaking on behalf of the North
- 7 Dakota Resource Council, a sister organization of
- 8 the Northern Plains Resource Council.
- 9 MR. NELSON: I'm still glad you're here.
- MR. TEIGEN: Glad to be here in spite of the
- 11 morning drive. And I am reading on behalf of
- 12 Dakota Resource Council.
- 13 As we have so many times in the past, we
- 14 have come before you today to plead for a fair deal
- 15 for America's family farmers and ranchers. While
- we appreciate you hearing us out, the USDA's
- 17 actions under Mr. Glickman leave us with low
- 18 expectations for real action. Perhaps it's all
- 19 ready too late to reverse the destruction of
- 20 independent agriculture in this country,
- 21 destruction caused in large part by the USDA's

- 22 misguided trade policies and it's complete
- 23 unwillingness to enforce antitrust laws. The beef
- 24 industry is controlled by a small cartel of food
- 25 processors, and now with the merger of Cargill and

- 1 Continental officially blessed, the grain industry
- 2 is in the same position.
- If we sound frustrated, it's because we
- 4 are. We are told by economists and agronomists
- 5 that prices are low because of overproduction and
- 6 weak export markets. Apparently, we need to eat
- 7 our way out of this problem. This is true while
- 8 multinational agricultural cartels continue to post
- 9 record profits while our corporate food processors
- are getting filthy rich while those of us who
- 11 actually produce the food commodities are all going
- broke. Could it be because of corporate dominance
- in the marketplace? Yes. Could it be because
- 14 Mr. Glickman is not about to offend corporate
- interests? Yes. Could it be because some people
- 16 who supposedly represent our interests seemed to
- 17 have looked away from those who actually grow the
- 18 food? Yes.
- 19 The interest of the agricultural cartels
- 20 diametrically oppose the interests of independent
- 21 ag producers. Yet, how often are we told by USDA

- that they won't do anything until our industry
- reaches a consensus as to what the problems are.
- 24 This past May, the USDA released a report saying
- 25 that the beef packing companies, ConAgra, Cargill,

- 1 IVP, which control 80 percent of our nation's beef
- 2 market, had the ability to control beef prices.
- 3 But the report found no evidence that these
- 4 companies actually fix prices. According to this
- 5 logic, the people who are running these companies
- 6 are incompetent. They have the ability to keep
- 7 beef prices low, but don't do so. Are they not
- 8 pleasing their stockholders?
- 9 For such executives, the risk of not
- 10 pleasing their stockholders and keeping commodity
- prices low is tremendous, while the risk of getting
- 12 caught fixing prices is minuscule. The USDA
- 13 enforcement of anti-trust laws is a joke. And even
- should some stroke of luck lead to prosecution and
- 15 conviction, the executives know that US judges will
- only administer a token or symbolic sentence as
- 17 happened in the recent case of Archer Daniels
- 18 Midland.
- 19 Neither the Justice Department nor the
- 20 USDA worked to prevent the merger of Cargill and
- 21 Continental Grains. The merger became one more

- 22 nail in the coffin of independent agriculture in
- 23 the United States. Yet, the agencies that
- supposedly represent our interests sided firmly
- 25 with the organizations advocating the merger. The

- 1 most obvious reason our elected and appointed
- 2 officials and representatives side with the cartels
- 3 like ADM is money. The executives running ADM
- 4 donate a lot more money to campaigns than honest,
- 5 hardworking family farmers and ranchers because
- 6 they have the financial resources to buy and sell
- 7 influence. People convicted of stealing tens of
- 8 millions of dollars directly from the pockets of
- 9 independent producers control our ag policy. Their
- 10 priorities have become our government's priorities.
- So cheap beef imports dumped into the US
- market below the cost of production drive producers
- 13 to bankruptcy. The only trade action USDA pursues
- 14 involves bananas, the commodity not even grown in
- 15 the United States. Apparently, it seems
- 16 Mr. Glickman believes bananas are a more important
- 17 commodity than that what we reproduce.
- Now you ask us for input regarding
- 19 upcoming WTO negotiations. Given realities of US
- agriculture today, you can't blame us for being
- 21 less than optimistic. Many are starting to believe

- 22 our ag producers would be better off had the WTO
- 23 never been created and the multinational treaties
- that created it had never been drafted. The WTO
- 25 seems to be an organization more beneficial to

- 1 multinational corporations than to farmers and
- 2 ranchers, thus our frustration and skepticism.
- 3 However, if we are to abide by WTO rules, we need
- 4 to enact and aggressively enforce antidumping
- 5 regulations to punish those who don't abide by such
- 6 rules. Chemical harmonization between ag producers
- 7 from different countries need to be up, not down,
- 8 rather than every country sinking to the lowest
- 9 common denominator of food safety. We should
- strive to bring the entire world up to highest
- standards possible. We should not force countries
- to accept GMOs and hormone-raised beef if they
- don't want it. Nor should we accept produce
- 14 treated with chemicals not approved in the United
- 15 States.
- 16 Finally, at the very least, we need to
- 17 seriously consider revisiting elements of existing
- 18 trade treaties which have failed or harmed family
- 19 ag producers before we dive deeper into the wave of
- 20 global commerce. If the track record of the trade
- 21 treaties had not been so questionable to family

- producers, we would not be here expressing our
- grave concerns. If we fail to do at least this for
- 24 ag producers, ag consumers might as well stop
- eating today because when the farmer and rancher

- 1 starves to death, guess who's next. Thank you.
- 2 MR. NELSON: Dan, thank you. Panel?
- 3 MR. SCHROEDER: Just a comment. As has been
- 4 said before, the banana case was brought by the
- 5 office of trade representative, it was not brought
- 6 by Secretary Glickman. In the case of the
- 7 Cargill/Continental Grain merger, Secretary
- 8 Glickman called for a full investigation of that,
- 9 the decision and the competitive effect of that
- 10 merger is a decision for the United States Justice
- 11 Department. It was the United States Justice
- 12 Department that decided with conditions that
- 13 apparently it was okay to go forward. It was not a
- 14 decision Secretary Glickman could make or had any
- 15 authority to make.
- MR. TEIGEN: I think family farmers and
- 17 ranchers would take help from any department.
- MR. SCHROEDER: You know there's been a lot
- 19 of talk about competition, concentration, I'm
- 20 concerned about that, too. But how many railroads
- 21 do we have in this country now?

- MR. SIKORSKI: We have one in the State of
- 23 Montana.
- MR. SCHROEDER: I think Microsoft has 90
- 25 percent of the computer software programs.

- 1 Wal-Mart is the largest retail in the world. Every
- 2 week I hear about the family clothing store or the
- 3 family hardware store has gone out of business
- 4 because of Wal-Mart. Cars, how many car companies
- 5 do we have? I think, what, German bought Chrysler
- 6 and General Motors owns Toyota or something.
- 7 There's only about three or four car companies now
- 8 in the world. My wife is now working in the book
- 9 publishing industry, we're down to four or five
- 10 companies now which essentially publish all the
- books; one of those is Time Warner and one of those
- is a German company which bought Random House,
- 13 which bought -- it's a big problem. And it's
- 14 certainly a problem in your area of interest and
- 15 certainly agriculture. But it's a problem in many,
- 16 many sectors. And I guess we're just going to have
- 17 to live with it.
- MR. TEIGEN: I guess family farmers and
- 19 ranchers, we're getting Wal-Marted out of
- 20 existence. Every industry is -- independence is
- 21 disappearing, the concentration is increasing, it's

- ironic in this mad dash of free market capitalism.
- 23 Pretty soon we'll have one bank, one insurance
- 24 company, one grain company, one meat packer like
- 25 the Soviet Union. Communism, completely, one

- 1 person to go to to handle all your grain needs, one
- 2 person to go to to handle all your banking. Do we
- 3 realize what we're doing here? Just because all
- 4 the other industries are doing this, I don't think
- 5 that makes it right. There's something to be said
- 6 for competition as it was originally intended back
- 7 when this country was starting out.
- 8 MR. SCHROEDER: Go get them.
- 9 MR. NELSON: Thank you very much. Next is
- 10 Diana Adamson from the Montana Farmer, followed by
- 11 Ray Gulick a Montana producer up in Joplin.
- MS. ADAMSON: Sir, Mr. Schroeder, I hope that
- means you haven't given up.
- MR. SCHROEDER: No, no, it's more fun to
- 15 fight.
- MS. ADAMSON: My name is Diana Adamson, we
- are a third-generation family farm trying to have
- 18 the fourth generation come back to the farm, and at
- 19 this point, it is not possible in any way, shape,
- 20 or form if my son wants to educate his two
- 21 daughters and have some kind of a living.

22	My husband, Art, and I are grain
23	producers in north central Montana. We have read
24	and been told by economists how the trade
25	agreements would be good for our economy, but

- 1 that's not been true for the grassroots agriculture
- 2 economy. In fact, it's quite the opposite. Our
- 3 income has steadily declined while our expenses
- 4 have decreased. We feel that our way of life has
- 5 been and is continuing to be bartered away. You,
- 6 as American negotiators, have an opportunity to
- 7 correct the inadequacy and the unfairness of the
- 8 past trade agreements that have adversely affected
- 9 production agriculture. You have an obligation to
- 10 American agriculture and all of the negotiations
- and decisions made at the WTO meetings in Seattle
- 12 not to trade us away.
- 13 American family producers should not be
- 14 asked to compete with agriculture products that are
- produced under less stringent health, safety,
- 16 environmental, labor, and other standards that are
- 17 required of US farmers and ranchers. Our family
- 18 farmers and ranchers can compete in a fair trade
- 19 environment which includes transparent trade policy
- and equitable, enforceable rules that are
- 21 consistently applied.

22	I would recommend the following: Before
23	any trade agreements are negotiated under the new
24	Seattle Round provisions, there needs to be an
25	economic impact statement about the effect of NAFTA

- 1 and the WTO on family-sized farming and ranching
- 2 operations in the US, both by state and by
- 3 commodity. Two, we must have Country of Origin
- 4 Labeling for all agricultural products. Three,
- 5 inspect all agriculture products coming into the
- 6 United States. I realize we just addressed that,
- 7 but I would like to ask a question concerning that.
- 8 Is it not important to inspect the other 99 percent
- 9 of the imports? And if it is important, why can't
- 10 they get the funding to do so? Four, ag producers
- 11 need to be part of a negotiation team. We must
- work closer with our Canadian neighbors to begin
- 13 creating alliances instead of policy disputes.
- 14 Future trade negotiation should be
- 15 consulted with both house and senate agriculture
- 16 committees. Producer representation on trade
- 17 advisory committees and negotiations is essential,
- including the ag committee oversight throughout the
- 19 negotiating process. The special embassador for
- agriculture should be a permanent position in the
- 21 office of the US Trade Representative. Trade

- agreements should include labor, environmental, and
- 23 health and safety standards leveled up to US
- standards. And there needs to be re-establishment
- of the farmer-owned reserve to ensure both food

- 1 security in the United States and abroad.
- 2 Production agriculture is the heart and
- 3 the soul of America, we provide jobs, we provide
- 4 cash flow, and an abundant, safe food supply and a
- 5 community spirit. Do not trade away our soul. If
- 6 you do, you will destroy the fiber that has made
- 7 our nation great. Thank you.
- 8 MR. NELSON: Panel, any questions or
- 9 comments?
- MR. GALVIN: I agree, we should be putting up
- more resources to make sure that the food we eat,
- both domestic and imported, is safe. You might
- 13 recall last year President Clinton announced a
- 14 major new food safety initiative, I believe he
- 15 called for \$100 million dollars in additional
- spending under that. Unfortunately, Congress has
- 17 not come through with full funding for that, but I
- think there is a great awareness that more
- 19 resources are needed for this sort of effort.
- You know, right now, today, there's a
- 21 billion dollars worth of products, both agriculture

- 22 and nonagricultural, that cross the US/Canadian
- border every day, a billion dollars. That's an
- 24 awful lot of product, and I don't think we need to
- 25 inspect absolutely everything that comes across or

- 1 a lot of that commerce would just grind to a halt.
- 2 But I think, clearly, there is a need to do more
- 3 inspecting and more testing so that everybody feels
- 4 better about the safety of the products that we
- 5 consume.
- 6 MS. ADAMSON: For the Ecoli, the life of one
- 7 child is worth every inspection that you have.
- 8 MR. GALVIN: That's right. It's just not an
- 9 imported food issues, as you know, it's a domestic
- 10 food issue as well.
- MS. ADAMSON: I do have a bumper sticker that
- was done by a third grader from Lewis and Clark,
- and it says, and I would like to present this to
- 14 you, Mr. Galvin, it says, "Take care of
- 15 agriculture, it takes care of you."
- 16 MR. NELSON: Thank you, Diana.
- MR. SCHROEDER: I saw a bumper sticker the
- 18 other day in Washington that said, "Keep honking,
- 19 I'm just reloading."
- MR. GALVIN: We also have a statement that
- 21 was submitted by one of our younger participants in

- the audience today having to do with whether or not
- 23 he is going to become a farmer in the future. And
- 24 he says in here, it very much depends on what
- 25 happens to the price of wheat. So we'll enter this

- 1 into the record as well. Thank you.
- 2 MR. NELSON: Ray Gulick from Joplin.
- 3 MR. GULICK: Bob Griffin better get up and
- 4 investigate this table, it's on wheel, but it's
- 5 solid, you can't move it. He invented the duck
- 6 foot shovel mounted in rubber that would vibrate
- 7 and it would never plug or anything. He's from
- 8 Chester, I know him well.
- 9 I'm Ray Gulick from Joplin. I want to
- 10 point out a few things you can use. After the
- death of my mother, we sold the farm to my nephew.
- He was a working fool and we thought he'd make out
- 13 good especially as he had a truck firm to help out.
- 14 But, recently, he put the farm in CRP and has torn
- down all fences and bull pens and telephone pole
- bull stuff, and burned all that stuff and piled it
- into a big hole about the size of this room. Also
- 18 the mustard seed combine that my brothers invented
- and the plows they invented, so the farm is no
- 20 longer a farm and he can never get back into
- 21 farming. So he has moved to Billings. Two

- 22 reasons, low prices for his labors and he simply
- gave up and quit.
- I and my dad homesteaded 320 acres in
- 25 1931 after we came back from California. And

- 1 starting with nothing, using horses, neighbors came
- 2 and broke up the sod, but the Roosevelt Farm
- 3 Program prevented us from raising wheat so we
- 4 raised mustard seed. Three out of five seed crops
- 5 were okay, but two out of five were failures, but
- 6 we kept on. Now, it's all gone and I'm living
- 7 there to keep them from tearing the house -- having
- 8 the Hutterites tear the house down, the stone house
- 9 we built for my mother in 1935. So I wish to
- 10 comment.
- Alberta and Saskatchewan are in the same
- 12 trouble we are. Farm after farm auctions and
- bankruptcies up there, you can't believe it. I'm
- 14 85 next week, so it doesn't really, but I'm
- 15 concerned about the young people who no longer have
- 16 faith in us oldsters. The Hutterites are
- 17 competition also, but we made room for them because
- they are friendly, christian peoples. And then
- 19 there was a little story a few years ago about one
- of the big store chains would bring cattle down
- 21 from Canada and sell them in the Chicago meat

- 22 markets and they'd buy them back, and then the next
- 23 week the same bunch of cattle came down again and
- then the next week the same bunch of cattle. And
- 25 they kept that up and it broke the market and it

- 1 didn't cost them very much. But it kept the market
- 2 low. That's another thing that ought to be looked
- 3 into.
- 4 You know I got lost coming up here
- 5 trying to find this building, I see now where all
- 6 the State's tax dollars went over the years. For
- 7 50 years, I farmed 99 and 9/10 acres of wheat and
- 8 tried to get it raised to 100 so I could add and
- 9 subtract. Well, that's another thing, the boards
- 10 were worthless. And, lately -- well, eight years
- ago I was taken in by the request of the
- 12 President's administration to write in and suggest
- policy for the President, so I did. I registered
- each letter to make certain he got it, he had to
- sign for it. Each morning the mail girl would take
- 16 them up to him, her name was Monica. You know,
- what happened there.
- Well, I was going to drop this off, but
- 19 I think I should mention it. There's a corner room
- in the basement of the White House where the
- 21 curmudgeons exist, the Federal Reserve Banking.

- 22 Allen Greenspan, I heard him mentioned before, they
- 23 have their own view of things and they are
- 24 powerful, their recommendation is more powerful
- than anything we do. Our bankers are the first

280

- 1 line of defense against enemies, poverty, and
- 2 production coming to a halt. And then space, we've
- 3 got to keep on. Well, this is the rally up at
- 4 Sweet Grass, I was the last speaker up there, too.
- 5 On April 14th, I had a little piece in
- 6 the paper about Dan Glickman, Secretary of
- 7 Agriculture, has a vast organization all working to
- 8 a common goal, namely, keeping America's farmers on
- 9 the job, producing food, and out of the bankruptcy
- 10 courts. Many ideas work together to keep the
- income up for farmers, but the intense competition
- and the unexpected good fortune of lots of rain can
- 13 upset the markets and the price, which is the
- bottom line in any business. But like the Army,
- 15 Navy, and Air Force, so much money is spent in
- 16 unexpected ways and one can get into trouble.
- 17 Thank the lord or someone for debit financing to
- 18 allow these extra benefits.
- 19 Everyone came here to protest the family
- 20 farm versus the corporate farm. Sure you do
- 21 business by the most efficient way of life-style,

- but the family farmer is all of these things in one
- package tied with a red ribbon. Let's see what
- 24 else I said.
- Well, this here was one on parliament I

281

- 1 don't think you want to hear that. See, our form
- 2 of government was follow parliament, but when the
- 3 king got ornery, we had to quit him. But
- 4 parliament was the christian government and well,
- 5 the Irish are doing it right now, fighting them,
- 6 it's the secret Arab societies from the crusader
- 7 times that they're -- well, terrorism really gets
- 8 the job done, it really does. We can't allow that
- 9 kind of stuff.
- So, anyhow, oh, here we go. World One
- 11 Piece Treaty made Germany feed Europe and we
- 12 couldn't sell our wheat out here. And in 1948, we
- 13 fed Germany, first time in history that a nation
- 14 fed a former enemy. Senator Wheeler said in 1922,
- 15 12 cents a bushel is not enough, but people just
- lived out there and they didn't need very much. I
- 17 messed up on the parity thing here, you want to
- 18 hear about that, I think.
- 19 The principle of parity. The government
- 20 has a job and everyone gets paid. War is parity,
- 21 social security on a massive scale is parity.

- Building roads, renovating cities, that's parity.
- 23 Supporting medical programs is parity. Well, maybe
- you should you know the divine right of kings to
- 25 rule was breaking down in the about the time of the

- 1 American Revolution, and other ideas were making
- 2 their -- had made themselves known. Not the least,
- 3 was the American Revolution throwing off the kings
- 4 to rule. The practice of democracy and the king's
- 5 councils of the revolutionary idea that the lord
- 6 sought to rule, let alone the common workers, led
- 7 to the formation of parties and advocating loudly
- 8 their right to be heard. Governments responded
- 9 with secret meetings, and then were further
- 10 strengthened by secret words of recognition and
- secret handshakes and other agendas were adopted
- 12 from the secret Arabs a thousand years ago in the
- 13 crusades. And except for the Christian beliefs of
- openness and honesty, it would be the like the
- 15 Senefen(Phonetic) in Ireland, they mean well but
- secrecy creates its own problems. In our own
- 17 country, we call them the secret caucuses for party
- organizing and adopting policy otherwise truth and
- 19 openness is required at all times. Thank you.
- MR. NELSON: Thank you very much, Ray.
- 21 Panel, any questions or comments for Ray?

- MR. GALVIN: Thank you for your testimony,
- thank you very much.
- MR. SCHROEDER: I'm against the divine right
- of kings also.

- 1 MR. NELSON: That concludes the last of our
- 2 groups. I would like to say, again, thank you very
- 3 much to all the producers who came today. The
- 4 panel, again, we really appreciate you coming out
- 5 to Montana. I especially want to thank the folks
- 6 from the Montana Department of Agriculture and the
- 7 Foreign Ag Service and a couple of Farm Service
- 8 Agency employees who were here today to help out.
- 9 As well as the people who signed and recorded the
- 10 sessions today. Thanks very much, I think it is
- real good, and believe it or not we are right on
- schedule. So, Ralph, we did good.
- MR. PECK: Thank you. We are on schedule,
- but I thought maybe it would be a good time for
- 15 those that braved until the end to get a little
- 16 response from our panel members on what their
- 17 thoughts are and where we go from here. Do you
- want to give kind of a summary of your thoughts?
- 19 Not to put you on the spot, but just what your
- 20 thoughts are and where do we go from here.
- MR. GARROS: One of the things you can't miss

- sitting up here in the room today is that
- 23 agriculture producers in Montana and other parts of
- the country are facing a very difficult time. I
- 25 appreciate you took the time to come and talk to us

- 1 and explain what your concerns are, both with the
- 2 domestic agriculture policies, the conditions of
- 3 competition you're facing, as well as, your
- 4 concerns about trade agreements in general and your
- 5 concerns that you want to make sure are raised in
- 6 the next round as we go into Seattle.
- We heard a lot of frustration and
- 8 skepticism about trade in general and about whether
- 9 trade agreements benefit producers. I would say
- that they do and I think a lot of us when we think
- about where we sell our products, we would say that
- in the broad scope, trade agreements are beneficial
- 13 to producers. One of the other things we heard is
- 14 that world access is important for the production
- of grains and cattle here in Montana, and a lot of
- 16 other ag products.
- 17 You also gave us some specific
- suggestions on what our objectives should be, some
- 19 of those were eliminating or reducing export
- 20 subsidies, restraining domestic supports at the
- 21 store trade, restraining or eliminating state

- trading enterprises, strengthening the dispute
- 23 settlement system to make sure the trade agreements
- 24 can be enforced, moving towards greater
- 25 harmonization between agriculture and environmental

- 1 regulations. Some of the issues that you raised
- 2 are being incorporated into our policies and
- 3 they're already up on the web sites as we check
- 4 what we're looking at in the next round. Some
- 5 we'll need to reflect on further and determine how
- 6 to fold them into our policy, how to shape our
- 7 policy to take some of those concerns into
- 8 consideration. And some of them might not be
- 9 issues that trade agreements can necessarily
- address; the issue of currency fluctuations and how
- 11 that affects both competition here is one that we
- might not be able to address in trade negotiations.
- 13 Your perspective is important to us and
- one of the things that I would like to emphasize is
- that we hope this isn't a one-shot deal, we're not
- 16 here just to listen to you and go back home and go
- 17 about our business. This is the beginning of a
- process and it's kind of an exchange, hopefully it
- 19 will be the beginning of a much closer dialogue.
- 20 Seattle will be just the beginning of a process of
- 21 negotiation and this kind of session where you're

- 22 communicating directly with us in Washington, we
- 23 hope will be the beginning of a dialogue so as we
- 24 go through the negotiations, we will be able to
- 25 report back to you on what is going on and you will

- 1 continue to bring us your concerns.
- 2 MR. PECK: One important thing to note that
- 3 we've recognized is that fact that it's nice to
- 4 have the State Department sitting with us talking
- 5 about agriculture issues. That's a major change
- 6 that we've seen occur over the last year.
- 7 MS. GARROS: Thank you, it's nice to be out
- 8 here. I want to remind you that State Department
- 9 plays a role in both trade policy and in explaining
- 10 our policies to other countries. It's nice to be
- 11 here and hear this firsthand.
- MS. LAURITSEN: As Susan was talking, I would
- try to think of other things I would add and then
- she would add them to her statement. I do want to
- thank all of you, particularly those who have
- 16 driven hundreds of miles to be here. Those of us
- on the East Coast sometimes have a hard time
- appreciating the distances in this great state.
- 19 I think Susan captured some excellent
- 20 points. I think, though, we also heard of the pain
- 21 that you're all going through, and that we have to

- be conscious as we approach our international trade
- 23 policy on how these things impact the individual
- 24 producers who are working day-to-day producing food
- and trying to make a living. And if anything, I

- 1 think we'll take that home. And I think, though,
- 2 it's also one of the reasons we came out here is we
- 3 do have trade associations knocking on our doors
- 4 all the time, whether they're -- you know, they
- 5 represent individual producers as well as
- 6 corporations, but I think it's extremely important
- 7 for us to get out here and hear from grassroots
- 8 folks as well and get a broader perspective on
- 9 what's important to America.
- 10 I would like to emphasize again, as
- 11 Susan said, I hope that somehow we can continue
- 12 this dialogue. I know I met with several of you
- when you were back in the Washington a couple
- 14 months ago. Was it June? I think that was very
- useful, too, particularly for some of our folks who
- aren't as close to agriculture as those of us who
- 17 have worked for the Department of Agriculture. So
- 18 I would hope that we continue this two-way dialogue
- in the future. Thank you.
- MR. PECK: Wait for a minute for lawyer Jim
- 21 and see if Tim has anything to say.

- MR. GALVIN: Just to take a minute, I guess
- 23 more than anything, I would really like to
- 24 emphasize the fact that I view these 12 regional
- hearings that we've done as just more than an

- 1 exercise. I think it really does reflect a basic
- 2 change in the way we try to go about doing our
- 3 business. And I think that, again, goes back to
- 4 the statement that President Clinton made May of
- 5 last year when he was Geneva speaking to the WTO
- 6 and he made it very clear that we've got to change
- 7 our basis approach in how we conduct these
- 8 negotiations. We've got to open up the process and
- 9 make it clear that anybody that has an interest in
- 10 the subject can follow it and can participate in
- 11 our policy formation. And in the course of that
- speech, he made a direct appeal not only to
- producers but to consumers, to the environmental
- 14 community, and others, and he made it really clear
- 15 that he wants to see this whole process opened up
- 16 not only in the formulation of trade policy but
- also in the basic way in which the WTO goes about
- 18 its business.
- Because I think he realizes and others
- of us in the administration really recognize that
- 21 trade has a very direct impact on your lives.

- That's not the say that trade is the be-all and
- 23 end-all because there's certainly many other things
- that are important in shaping your bottom line.
- 25 But I think it's an inescapable fact

- 1 that trade does have a very large impact, and we
- 2 very much want to understand your concerns so that
- 3 as we sit down and try to formulate trade policy
- 4 that we get it right. And thanks again for
- 5 participating today.
- 6 MR. PECK: I think we saw your lawyer in this
- 7 come out a little bit once in a while.
- 8 MR. SCHROEDER: I agree with my friends. I
- 9 really can't say much more. I've probably
- 10 interjected myself too much as it is. But what
- 11 you've seen here and what you've heard here today
- 12 is the critical importance of agriculture. It's
- 13 very clear we have programs that support our
- 14 agriculture, perhaps they're not the right ones and
- perhaps they're not sufficient enough but our
- 16 Canadian friends have them, the Europeans, the
- 17 Japanese. Agriculture is critical, it's critical
- 18 to the economies, welfare of all countries, and all
- 19 countries have agriculture programs. And we've got
- 20 to focus on that, we've got to look at our programs
- and make sure they're the ones we want and that

- they're working.
- Now, we have a second phenomena. We
- 24 have this global economy, and I commend to you a
- 25 recent book by Tom Freedman of the New York Times,

- 1 he's written several articles that globalization is
- 2 here. We can't do much about it, if you don't like
- 3 it, it's too bad, but it's here. Cold war is over,
- 4 the walls have come down, we're into the web and
- 5 the internet and we're all in this now together.
- 6 So where does that leave us as we approach this
- 7 trade issue? And that's what we've been grappling
- 8 with.
- 9 And remember, really we didn't do
- anything until 1994. Two things happened, the
- 11 Uruguay Round. The first time agriculture is on
- 12 the table in this new worldwide marketplace. And
- then our own agreement here in the hemisphere here
- with NAFTA. So we're trying to build on those
- agreements, improve market access, reduce tariffs
- 16 for our products. Remember where we started. 96
- percent of the people don't live in the United
- 18 States. The USA Today, I saw a little column the
- 19 other day, per capita meat consumption in the
- 20 United States from 1976 to last year, 1998, has
- 21 dropped from approximately 93 or 94 pounds back to

- around 67. I mean, I used to have roast beef ever
- 23 Sunday when I was after kid, now I'm lucky to see
- 24 it at all. What do we do about that?
- The marketplace for our production and

- 1 one-third of our production, one-third of our
- 2 acreage, it produces more than we could ever eat or
- 3 need here. So we've got to look out if we're going
- 4 to still have healthy production in this country
- 5 because we can't consume all this here. So that's
- 6 what we're about, we really value your input. We
- 7 value the input and the partnership from our State
- 8 officials because they're here, they're close to,
- 9 you talk to them. It's an invaluable partnership
- that we have between the Federal and State
- officials. And believe it or not we do listen.
- Now, unfortunately, we do represent
- 13 Cargill. It's an American company, the last time I
- 14 looked. But we also represent the Farm Bureau, and
- 15 the National Corn Growers, and Mr. and Mrs. Smith,
- and all the ships at sea. We listen to everybody,
- our goal, believe it or not, is to have these
- agreements benefit producers, ranchers, and
- 19 farmers. That's our goal, and with your help,
- 20 hopefully we can succeed. So thank you very much.
- MR. PECK: And we'd like to thank you for

- 22 coming to Montana. As you noticed, I didn't
- 23 interject today. This was the discussion with the
- 24 folks that will be representing us in the
- 25 negotiations as this moves forward. And it was

- 1 critical for you to provide them input, provide
- 2 them direction, and let them have the interjection
- 3 and the discussion with you regarding what I think
- 4 is an absolute critical issue in the future of
- 5 there industry and of our nation.
- 6 Governor Racicot and myself will be on
- 7 an advisory council as we work on agriculture
- 8 issues and trade issues, as we work with USDR and
- 9 USDA with regard to future action and direction,
- along with three other governors that have also
- agreed to serve on that, and my counterparts from
- border states. And so we will continue to work and
- be involved and provide a partnership as we move
- 14 forward with these negotiations. They are
- absolutely critical for all of us and we hope that
- 16 you will continue to stay in touch with the members
- of the panel and the Department of Agriculture and
- 18 your congressional delegation. I was very pleased
- 19 that we had that kind of response from our
- 20 congressional delegation and that they remained
- 21 committed to active and very active participation

- 22 in this process and committed to the industry of
- 23 agriculture.
- I'm one of those that believe, as
- $\,\,25\,\,$ agriculture goes, so will this nation go. And I

maintain that belief as long as I shall live and we've all got to form that partnership to be sure that we maintain the strength of this industry in the future. Thank you for being here, this is what makes it work. I know it was a major commitment on everybody's part to be here, and for that, we are grateful because the future that we have is at stake. So thank you. (Whereupon, the proceedings were concluded.) * * * * * * * * * CERTIFICATE

STATE OF MONTANA)

22) ss.
23	COUNTY OF GALLATIN)
24	
25	I, Jami Dee Woodman, Court Reporter - Notary
	294

Public in and for the County of Gallatin, State of 1 2 Montana, do hereby certify: 3 4 That the witness in the foregoing deposition 5 was by me first duly sworn to testify the truth, 6 the whole truth, and nothing but the truth in the 7 foregoing cause; that the deposition was then taken 8 before me at the time and place herein named, that 9 the deposition was reported by me in shorthand and 10 later transcribed into typewriting under my 11 direction, and the foregoing pages contain a true 12 record of the testimony of the witness, all done to 13 the best of my skill and ability. 14 IN WITNESS WHEREOF, I have hereunto set my 15 16 hand and affixed my notarial seal this _____ day of ______, 1999. 17 18 19 NOTARY PUBLIC, CSR 20

21